

# JULIUS CAESAR

Ngu William Shakespeare



822  
332  
JULI

Uguqulelwe esiXhoseni  
Ngu  
B. B. Mdledle, B.A.

XHOSA



LINEAR LIBRARY

C01 0058 9788

Pb



# UJULIUS CAESAR

---

*NguWilliam Shakespeare*

Uguqulelwe esiXhoseni  
NGU B. B. MDLEDLE, B.A.

---



JOHANNESBURG  
THE BANTU'S PUBLISHING HOME

800.332 T41

70/4054

## Isalathiso

## Iphepha



## **Intsusa-mabandla**

---

Mzi kaNtu, emva kwethuba elide ndakhe umkhanya, ndibukele amadodana neentokazi zaseAfrika ziguya ziqamba kule nkundla kaNtu, ndithe namhla mandikhe ndinithululele olu gadla, ukuze nithi xa nilele ngamacala ezindlwini zenu, niqhunyiselwa yimisi yamadaka, okanye nithe ngcu ngancelan'-inye kuloo miqobo nibulawa lungcume, nithe mba iingcango ngokoyika inyebelele, nikroqa ugcado, seniman' ukuthi ukuzi-nqakula ezo nkozo zishushu nixel' isele linqakula iiimpukane, xa nimiwa yimiqa yamanzi, neyezangcozi namahasa, yimi-xhaxha nemivubo, ziisophu noqhumatana, lutshongo neengxangxa, nithobe ngolu gadla.

Ndiniguqulele uJULIUS CAESAR kaShakespeare imbongi yasemaNgesini—hayi gxebe iimfundu zithi yeyezizwe zonke kuba izinto azibhalayo ziyamkeleka kuzo zonk' iintlanga, nakuzo zonk' izizukulwana, kuba umongo wento ayibhalayo uhlalele imo yomntu, abe ke umntu phantsi kofele emnye.

Bekungasizathu sini ke ukuba nina mzi kaNtu ningaxhamli, nixhaphe kobo buncwane njengabanye? Incwadi endiyisebenzisileyo kolu guqulo yehlelwe nguMnu. A. W. Verity, ndacaphula kakhulu kuyo ezo nto zibonakele kum ngathi ziya kuba lunchedo kuni ndlu kaKhushe.

**B. B. MDLEDLE,  
LOVEDALE.  
October 1956.**



# Intshayelelo

---

## I

### Ixesha lokupapashwa nokubhalwa kwalo mdlalo

---

**UJulius Caesar** waqala ukupapashwa ekwazini kwethu ngowe-1623, kwiFoliyo yohlelo lokuqala lwemidlalo kaShakespeare. Akukho bungqina bubonisa ukuba wakha wakhushtshwa ngaphambili kwiKwarto.

Umdlalo wawubhalwe mhlawumbi ngomnyaka we-1601. Obona bungqina buqinileyo ngokuphathelele kwixesha lokubhala sisiqendu esibhalwe nguWeever kwi**Mirror of Martyrs**, incwadi ke leyo eyapapashwa ngowe-1601:

“Isihlwele esineengqondo ngeengqondo sasithinjwe Yintetho kaBrutus yokuba uCaesar ubethand’ udumo; Awathi uMark Antonie oliciko wabonisa.

Ubulungisa bakhe, yangubani ke, ngaphandle kuka-Brutus obekhohlakele?”

Kufanelekile ukuyijonga le migca njengejongise kwi-Ndima III,

Umboniso 2 ku**Julius Caesar**; asazi ncwadi yimbi ingaba isingise kuyo.

Uhlobo lokubhala, iivesi, nomoya wakhe wonke **uJulius Caesar** ngoweli thuba 1600-1601 kwiincwadi zikaShakespeare. Kuphawuleka ukuba umdlalo lo awukhankanywa nguMeres kwi**Palladis Tamia**, ngowe-1598.

Esinye isiqendu esingathi sinentsingiselo kwixesha eli sisixa kwizibongo zikaDrayton, *The Barons' Wars*, ngowe-1603:

“Waye ngumntu onjalo, ngaye singathi ngokomeleleyo, Kulowo umoya wawuphangalele, onke amandla okulawula evana,

Kuye eluxolweni iziqalo zezinto zahlala zonke Zixutywe ngohlobo, lokuba kungabikho esinye esibek’ ityala esinye;

Njengoko zonke zazilawula, kanti zonke zazithobela:

Umoya wakhe obukhali wawungenasithintelo,  
Kangangokuba kwabonakala ngathi amazulu ukuqala  
kwavo ukwenza umfuziselo wakhe,  
Kuye abonakalisa ukufezeka emntwini.”

Ezi vesi ziyelele kakhulu kwintetho kaAntony yokugqibela (v. 5.73-75) phezu kwesidumbu sikaBrutus, ke njengokuba kushicilelo olulandelayo lwe'Barons' Wars' esi siqendu sagu-qulwa semiswa ngandlela yimbi, eyatsho imfano yakhula kanye; loo nto isinika ingqondo yokuba nguDrayton asinguye uShakespeare owayezama ukulinganisa. Asingedede ke noko siyinonophele kangako imigca kaDrayton, xa nje sinendawo ecace kangaka kwi**Mirrors of Martyrs**, esibek' endleleni ukuba simfumanele indawo **uJulius Caesar** emva kwe**Twelfth Night** (1600-1601) ngaphambili kancinane ku**Hamlet** (1602), akholelala kuye ngeendawo ezininzi.

## Ukuhlangula kukaShakespeare kuPlutarch.

### II

Umthombo athe uShakespeare wakha kakhulu kuwo ekubhaleni kwakhe **uJulius Caesar** kukwinguqulo kaNorth yencwadi kaPlutarch ebizwa ngokuba **Bubomi'**. UPlutarch wayengumbhali womGrike wenkulungwane yokuqala “ku-Nyaka weNkosi.” Wabhala ke ngobomi bamaGrike nama-Roma amaninzi odumo. UJaques Amyot, iBishophu yase-Auxerre yaguqulela kwisiFrentshi ezinye zezi ncwadi. Kule nguqulelo esiFrentshini, kungekusso isiGrike sikaPlutarch, ezi ncwadi **zoBomi** zaguqulelwa esiNgesini nguMhlekazi uThomas North. **UPlutarch** kaNorth (njengoko akholisa ukubizwa njalo) wapapashwa ngowe-1579; ukuphindwaphindwa kwakhe ukushicilelwa kubonisa indlela awakholisa ngayo eluntwini. Yamnika ke uShakespeare into yokubhala kwi-midlalo yakhe emithathu yamaRoma, eyile: **uJulius Caesar**, **uCoriolanus**, **noAntony benoCleopatra**.

**UBomi** athe uShakespeare ngokukod wa wahlalela bona xa ahlangulela **uJulius Caesar** wakhe bobuka**Caesar**, **noBrutus**, **noAntony**; ke uncedo alufumeneyo lungahlulwa phantsi kweentloko ezintathu. Ufumene **kuPlutarch** kaNorth.

- (1) Lonke ibali lomdlalo;
- (2) Iincukacha ngokubhekiselele eziqwini zabanye babantu athetha ngabo apha emdlalweni;
- (3) Iindlela ezithile zokuthetha nokuchaza into nokuba ngumntu.

(1) Into yokuba lonke ibali lika **Julius Caesar** lithathyathwa kuPlutarch iya kuthi icaciswe “ziZicaphulo”, esiza kuzinika kamva. Njengemilinganiselo yokuxhomekeka kuka-Shakespeare **kuPlutarch** ezi ziganeko neencukacha zilandelayo zomdlalo zithi ziphawuleke ngokukodwa:

ILuperalia nokunikelwa kwesitsaba nguAntony: incoko ebe phakathi koBrutus noPortia: imibono emibi eyandulela ukuwa kukaCaesar: izibongozo zikaCalpurnia nezicengo zika-Decius Brutus: izilumkiso zikaSiyazi nezikaArtemidorus: ubugebenga: isiqhazolo sentetho kaAntony nokufundwa komylelo: ukufa kukaCinna: umbono wesiporo: idabi lase-Filipi: ukufa kukaCassius nokukaBrutus.

(2) “Ngeencukacha zeziyu” ngokubhekiselele kwabo bathabatha inxaxheba apha emdlalweni kuthethwa iingongoma ezinje ngezi: Isifo “sokuwa sikaCaesar” nokuba neenkolelo kwakhe: ukuthanda imihlali kukaAntony: ukuthandwa kwesiGrike nguCicero: “ukukhangeleka kukaCassius ebhityile, elambile,” “uratyazo lwamehlo akhe,” izimvo zakhe zisekwe phezu kobulumko bukaEpicurus, nobugcabevu bendalo yakhe: ukuthanda ukufunda kwakunye nobulumko bukaBrutus.

(3) Ukudibana kwamazwi ku **Julius Caesar** nawenguqulo kaNorth kubonakala futhi. Singade sicing’ ukuthi uShakespeare makabe wawubhala lo mdlalo ibali **IoBomi** lisakhenkceza engqondweni yakhe, ade mhlawumbi engaqondi, aphinde iindawo ezithile abezifundile. Nanzi ke ezinye zezi ndawo zidibanayo.

“Eneneni, bathi iiNgwevu ngomso  
Zifuna ukummisela uCaesar abe yikumkani;  
Waye eza kuthwala isitsaba sakhe elwandle nasemhlabeni,  
Kuyo yonke indawo, ngaphandle kwalapha eItali.”

1:3:85-8.

“Babekulungele....ukumbhengeza njengekumkani yawo onke amaphondo akhe oMbuso waseRoma ongaphandle kweItali, kwanokuba uya kusithwala isitsaba sakhe kuzo zonke ezinye iindawo elwandle nasemhlabeni.” **UBomi bukaCaesar.**”

“Kummi ngamnye waseRoma unikela,  
Kumntu ngamnye amashumi asixhenxe anantlanu eedrachma.

Ngokungaphezulu, unishiyele zonke iindledlana zakhe,  
Imithi yakhe, nemiyeko esandul’ ukutyalwa,  
Nganen’apha kweTayibha.” III:2:246,247, 252-4.

Wanikela emyolelwani wakhe kummi ngamnye waseRoma 75 eedrachma indoda inye; waza izitiya zakhe nemiyeko wayishiyela abantu, awayeyilime kweli cala lomlambo weTayibha.

### **UBomi bukaBrutus.**

“Umbek’ ityala wambek’ ibala uLucius Pella.” IV. :3:2.

“UBrutus wambek’ ityala wambek’ ibala uLucius Pella”.

### **UBomi bukaBrutus.**

“Ekubuyeni kwethu eSardis, kwibhanile yethu ephambili Kuriwule iinkozi ezimbini ezinamandla.” V: I: 80,81.

“Kwafika iinkozi ezimbini.... zachopha kwezona bhanile zimbini ziphambili.” **UBomi bukaBrutus.**

“Uzimisele ukuthini ke?” V : I : 100.

“Uzimisele ukuthini ke.” **UBomi bukaBrutus.**

“Intsalela yawo onke amaRoma, hamba kakuhle.” V:3:99.

“Walila ngokufa kukaCassius, embiza ngokuba uyintsalela yawo onke amaRoma.” **UBomi bukaBrutus.**

**UJulius Caesar** ngoko akanguwo umzekelo obonisa ubuchule bukaShakespeare ekuqulunqeni umdlalo neziganeko. Ngaphandle kokulungalungisa abantu nokwakha izibongo, kusekusebenziseni izinto azixule kuPlutarch apho abonisa khona ubugcisa bakhe. Uthabatha ukugetyengwa kukaCaesar nokuziphindezela kwakhe njengomongo, aze ke akhethe kuperhela ezo ziganeko zinentsingiselo kwinjongo yakhe, azisondeze ngohlobo lokuba ziphefumlelane, akushiye konke okukwibali likaPlutarch okungenanto yakwenza nale njongo. Isiphumo soku ke ngumsebenzi othungelene kakuhle, uphefunyulelwa kuwo onke amabanga awo yingcamango enye eyintloko ewutsho uvakale untanye umdlalo lo. Esi siqhamo ke sifumaneka nangokuthi ngamnye amaxesha akhe angalilandeli ibali njengoko linjalo. Nanzi ke iindawo ezinjalo:

(1) UShakespeare umberonisa uCaesar elufumana uloyiso lwakhe kwisithuba somhla **weLupercalia** endaweni yokuba sibe kwiinyanga ezintandathu ngaphambili.

(2) Ukugetyengwa kukaCaesar ukwenzela kwiKhaptoli, endaweni **yeCuria Pompeiana**.

(3) Ulwenza ugebengo, ukufundwa komylelo, umngcwabo, isiqhazolo sentetho kaAntony, nokufika kukaOctavius eRoma zonke zibe ngamhla mnye. Ngokwembali, ugebengo lwalungomhla we-15 kuMatshi; umyolelo wawiswa

ngokuyalelwa yiNdlu yeeNgwevu ngomhla we-18 kuMatshi; umngcwabo wawukwisithuba somhla we-19 nama-20; abe uOctavius engafikanga kwada kwaba kuMeyi.

(4) Usenza iSithathu samadoda alawulayo sibe ngathi sidibana eRoma endaweni yokudibana kufuphi neBononiya.

(5) Uwadibanisa omabini amadabi eFilipi; kanti yona inyaniso isekubeni kubekho isithuba samashumi amabini eentsuku; uCassius wafa kwidabi lokuqala, waza uBrutus wafa emva kwelesibini. UOctavius wayegula ebambekile waza ke akabinakho ukuthabatha inxaxheba kwidabi lokuqala.

Inkoliso yoku kunxwema ebalini kungena phantsi kwenntloko eyaziwa ngokuba 'lushwankathelo.' Umbhali womdlalo othabatha ithuba elide ukufanel' ukunikw' iintambo aguzule iindawo ezithile: kungenjalo umlembelile ungatsho ababukeli bakruquke.

Enye ingongoma ephawulekayo kwindlela uShakespeare alisebenzisa ngayo ibali likaPlutarch ikwiindawa-ndawana athi azongeze ukwenza umdla. Nanko ethabatha igawuni ka-Caesar....uAntony eyandlala ukuba ibonwe ngabo bonke, ebonisa imigrotho eyenziwe kuyo. Kwakhona uShakespeare umenza uAntony azovuyavuye iintliziyo zabemi, kuqala ukuthweswa kukaCaesar isinxibo kunye nothweso Iwesitsaba olwaba nempumelelo Iwayishukumisa iRoma ngemincili eyaqityelwa kudala ukubonwa kwelo; okwesibini ngokuchaza ngobuchule nkqu manxeba la enziweyo ngumngcatshi ngamnye—kanti ke wayengekho nokubakho ukwenziwa kwaloo manxeba.

Kwakhona, bona uhlobo ahlekisa ngalo ngokufa kuka-Cinna: "Mqwengeni ngenxa yezibongo zakhe ezibi"; kwakhona kwiNdima yesine khawuphulaphule ukungena kwengoma ebothoza ububi bokungaqondani kweenjengele nokubalalisa ukulungiselela ukuza kwesiporo.

### Igama lomdlalo.

#### III.

UBrutus nguye imbalasane ku**Julius Caesar**, oyena mntu umi geqe ngokwezenzo. UCaesar ubonakala kuphela kwimiboniso emithathu, kanti ke nakuyo le akabonakali ethwalisa mehlo. Asiyiyo mposiso ke noko ukuba umdlalo ubizwe ngokuba ungu**Julius Caesar**, ungabizwa ngoBrutus, kuba isihomo sikaCaesar singunobangela wayo yonke le ntshukumo, ikwasiso esinempelelo edale kanjalo yongama

kwesi senzo. Eli yelenqe oyena mntu lijoliswe kuye ngu-Caesars: nguCaesar ogetyengiweyo, ikwanguCaesar ophindzelweyo; naxa nje ekuqhutyelweni phambili kweenjongo zomdlalo, uBrutus, noCassius, noAntony benenxaxheba enkulunangaphezulu koZwilakhe lo, kodwa ufika abenyele ngobungangamsha bobukho bakhe naxa angekhoyo ngesiqu, kodwa ubukho bakhe buviwe. NguCaesar osesintsokothweni nophefumlela yonke le nquleqhu, kwimiboniso yamva kanti ke nakweyokuqala, kuba ukufa enyanisweni kusuke kwawakhulisa amandla akhe; kube ke inguye kuphela ongenakukhutshelwa ngaphandle kuyo.

### **Ukuqulunqwa kwawo.**

#### **IV.**

Ukwakhiwa kuka**Julius Caesar** kuthe gca ngohlobo olulodwa. Kwindima yokuqala sibona intiyo eboniswa kuCaesar —unobangela nesiphumo sayo, oko kukuthi iyelenqe elenzelwa yena. Indima yesibini ibonisa ukusetyenzwa kweyelenqe, ide isibeke enyeleni yentlekele. Ekuqaleni kwendima yesithathu kwasentloko intlekele ifikelelwa ngokuphumeza iyele-nqe elo. Isiphumo soko ke kukuba isohlwayo esifaneleyo ukuhlela abenzi-yelenqe sesithe thu ngeempondo, siziva ngathi siyawubona umphefumlo kaCaesar ufunu impindezel, kujnalo kubonakale ngathi unamandla nangaphezu kokuba uCaesar ebenjalo. Ithi isiya ekupheleni indima yesithathu zibe sezibonakala iimpawu zempindezel ngokukhutshelwa kwamasango eRoma abenzi-yelenqe. Intsalela yomdlalo ibabonisa begeqeka ngabanye. Abo baza kuphindezel uCaesar babonakala bebambisene kakuhle kanti bona abagebengi babonakala bengaqondani ngohlobo olubi nolushoba okubi kwabaza kujongana nako, oko kutsho intshabalalo yabo ehleli idandalazile iye inyukelana. Izihlobo zabo eRoma “ziphawulwe ukuba zibe ngamaxhama”: uPortia ufile: isiporo siyamvusa uBrutus, imibono eshobayo iyawothusa amasoldati: uCassius unge angaziziliza ukufunza kwelona dabi ligqib’ intetho, kwaye ngobusuku obuphambi kwalo iinjengele zenza u“sala kakuhle nanini, nanini” wazo olusizi. Isiphoso, ukungathembani, ne“Mpazamo ecaphukelekayo” (V. 3.66,67) zibalandela kude kuye esiphelweni, kude ngokuzibulala kwabo, umoya oqumbileyo wexhoba labo elikhulu uthuthuzeleke wandule “ukuzola ngoku.” (V: 5:50).

**UBrutus.** UShakespeare ubonisa ububhetyebhetye bu-kaBrutus, xa kufuneka ebonise ngezenzo ukuba ngenene ungumfo ozukileyo, usuka endaweni yoko abonise ubuqhitala, nokutyekela ezincwadini. UBrutus ngumthandi weengca-mango zobulumko, nongqondo isemafini: umfo ongcamango ziphezulu ngobomi nesimo somntu, ongenabuchule baku-mqonda umntu into ayiyo: umfo kanjalo onolwavela ngohlobo olulodwa nonobuethe-ethe abufihla phantsi kwegama lokuzi-bamba, isiphumo ke eso semfundiso yamaStowiki eneempawu zayo kuye. Wonwaba kanye xa aphethe iincwadi zakhe; zezithi iimeko zakumbeka ekubeni enze, endaweni yokucikoza nje asuke abonise ububhetyebhetye bokungakwazi ukusebenzisana nabantu, ukuziqonda iingqondo zakho, ukujongana neemeko zobomi; busuke budandalaze ubuqhitala bakhe nge-nndlala eziintloni. Ngoko ke uzibonakalisa ngokurphandle njengendoda engenakumbi, iciko elingenakuzinceda lona ngokwalo nelingenalonofifi ngeminqweno nezinto uluntu olu-nomdla kuzo. Lilishwa lemeko yakhe ukuba athi njengo-Hamlet abe uzalelwem kumaxesha amabi (ngabula yena) aze ke ngoko azive iyimfanelo yakhe ukuba awalungise.

Ukuzuka kwesimilo sakhe akuthandatyuzwa. Abanye abantu babubonakalisa ubulungisa babo bengazi bona ukuba benjenjalo, ke uBrutus ngomnye wabanjalc. “Ukuzuka” kubonakala kuzizela emilebeni yabo bonke abamaziyo. “Ewe, Brutus, uzukile,” (1.2.312), ucinga njalo uCassius, ichule ngenene ukumbona into ayiyo umntu. “Awu Cassius, ukuba nje ube unokusizuzela.

“UBrutus ozukileyo abe kwiqela lethu,” uhlahlamba njalo uCinna (1:3:141). “Gxebe, singaba esi sitya sizukileyo siza-liswe lusizi,” utsho uClitus (V:5:13) esalatha kwinkokeli yabo eyoyisiweyo newe umoya. “Lo ibinguyena mRoma uzukileyo kubo bonke:” isigqibo afikelela kuso uAntony (v:5:68). Abeyelenqe baqonda kwasentloko ukuba abanakuhambelan-dawo ngaphandle kukaBrutus. UCassius noCasca noCinna bonke bayakuqonda “ukufunwa kwakhe ngamandla” ngabo. Ukuba baza kwenza nto, oko mabakwenze phantsi kwesi-gqubuthelo segama likaBrutus. (I:3:157-160):

“Awu uxatyisiwe yena ngabo bonke abantu:  
Kwaye, oko kubonakala kuyingcaphukiso ephuma kuthi,  
Ubuso bakhe, njengomlingo onamandla wokuguqula  
iiintsimbi,  
Buya kukuguqulela ebulungiseni nasesidimeni.”

UCassius amaxesha ade aba mabini, eyeka kume ngelika-  
Brutus, naxa izimvo zakhe bezichasene noko ngokomeleleyo,  
ULigarius umlandela nje ngokwemfama (II:1:311-334),  
Bakuba bewufincile umnqweno wabo abebhunga umsebenzi  
wokuqala bawusingathisa yena : “Khwel’ eqongeni, Brutus.”  
(III:1:84); “UBrutus uya kukhokela” (120). Ifuthe lakhe  
ngalinye longamile, laye ilifuthe eliphuma kwisimilo esiluzuko  
lungathandabuzekiyo, nolubanyanzela abanye ukuba bazila-  
hlele ekumthobeleni, ngokokude uBrutus abe nokuthi (v:5:  
34,35):

“Intliziyo yam yonwabile ukuthi kanti kubo bonke ubomi  
bam

Andifumananga mntu uthe akanyaniseka kum.”

Iinzuso zesi<sup>u</sup> azithethi nto—ngenene azinandawo—  
kwiinjongo zomntu ololu hlobo. Ilitha elimkhokelayo bubu-  
nyaniso bento. UCassius nabanye basunduzwa ikakhulu  
“kukumonela ingangalala uCaesar.” (v:5:70). UBrutus “aka-  
nasizathu sasi<sup>u</sup> sakumcekisa.” (II:1:11): endaweni yoko  
ungumhlobo kaCaesar, kuphela ukhathazwa “kukubethabe-  
thana kwezimvo” (I:2:40). Kodwa ukuba uyamthanda u-  
Caesar kakhu<sup>u</sup>, uyithanda iRoma ngaphezulu (III:2:23);  
ke usizi “ngokonakaliswa kwabantu jikelele” lusunduza usizi  
lwakhe analo kuCaesar, kwanjengokuba umlilo usunduza  
umlilo (III:1:170,171). NjengomRoma—“iRoma” nokuba  
“ngumRoma” ezo nto ziba soloko zisemlonyeni kuye—nje-  
ngoBrutus umzukulwana walowowagxotha “iTakwini” unya-  
nzelekile ukuba aliphulaphule izwi lothanda izwe lakhe naxa  
oko kuchasene nezimvo zakhe zesi<sup>u</sup>, angasindisi mhlobo  
wakhe angazisindisi naye ngokwakhe. La mandla ange-  
namda kaZwilakhe ayayaphula loo“nkululeko” uBrutus  
anenkolo yokuba yeyona nqobo kwintlalontle eRoma, ekunga-  
thi kulandele ububi obungaphezulu xa anokuthi uCaesar  
“athweswe isitsaba” (II:1:12-34); kuba kungathi “oko kuyi-  
guqule imo yakhe,” kumkhokelele “emalandalahla” enko-  
hlakalweni. Ngoko ubuhlobo mabuncanywe. Ongqondo ise-  
mafini akazi nto ngo ‘ina-ethe’abe ke uBrutus njengongabuyi  
mva kuyo yonke into ayiphethayo, akayi kwanela zizinqamka.

Ukanti zona eziphatkayo zokuzilungiselela zingaphaya  
kwamandla akhe ukuba angaziphumeza. Uliqhitala ukuphu-  
meza ngezenzo, ibe imbangi yobuqhitala bakhe isuka kubu-  
denge bakhe ekufundeni umntu. Akakwazi ukutihelekelela  
ukuba abanye abantu baya kuqhuba olu hlobo noluya kwa-  
nokuba izenzo namazwi akhe zophuma kwintoni na kubo.

Uzitolika kakubi izimilo zabantu phantse bonke adibana nabo. Khawubone uhlobo amtolike ngalo uMark Antony (II:1:181-185-189), engaqondi ukuba imikhwa yokuthanda imihlali yeli “gubusha nethanda-mihlali” ingena ngokuthe gingci emicimbini: impazamo ke leyo ekwaneleleyo yona ngokwayo ukubawisa bhuma abeyelenqe. Umtolika kakubi uCasca (I:2:299,300). Uwutolika kakubi umxukuxela, asuk’ athi xa athetha nawo axoxe ngokungathi elowo nalowo kuwo ukhe waqeleshwa njengenkuba-buchopho (III:2:12-52. Umtolika kakubi umkakhe, ezikhohlisa ngokucing’ ukuthi unokukufihla ukungazoli kwakhe kuye (II:1:257). Akaboni ukuba uCassius uyamnywalaza (1:2:319) esebenzisa iimpembelelo zakhe njegeqegu lokuphumeza inzondo yakhe kuCaesar.

Umntu ke oyiswele kangako ingqondo yokwazi iimbilini zomntu umelwe kukuwa bhuma akuyishiya indlu yakhe yeencwadi eya kuphatha ngesandla. Uya kuman’ ukuqonda ukuba ilizwe lezinto eziphathetekayo lelinye kweliya lokuman’ ethabatha ebeka amabhongo akhe namaphupha akhe ngento umntu ayiyo afumane ngamava ukuba konke bekungama-mpunge.

Ngoko ke singatsho ukuthi inxaxheba ethatyathwe ngu-Brutus kulo mcimbi weyelenqe nesiphumo salo “ibe lukrozo lweziphosso kwizinto eziphathetekayo.” Walile ukuba uAntony agetyengwe kunye noCaesar (II:1:162-189). Umvumele u-Antony ukuba enze intetho emxukuxeleni (III:1:231): nangaphezulu umvumele uAntony ukuba kugqibele yena ukuthetha aze yena athi akuggiba ukwenza intetho yakhe ephuthileyo asuke ahambe (III:2:66) ethembe izwi lika Antony lokuba akayi “kubabeka tyala” (III:1:245) abeyelenqe. Uphantse ukubambana ngezandla neqabane lakhe (iv:3); kume ngaye ukuba imikhosi iye eFilipi (iv:3); edabini “ukhawulezile ukufunza,” wawayeka amasoldati akhe athabath’ ixhoba, akayanga kuyincedisa injengele eliqabane lakhe (v:3:5-8). Isenzo sakhe ngalinye “yiNtlekele yeZiphoso.”

Kanti ke noko, inkoliso yazo, makuqondakale, zizophoso zomntu olungileyo, naxa enolwavela kangakanje, ovume ukusingatha umsebenzi ongaka engathanga kuqala asithelekelele isiphumo sawo. UBrutus wayemel’ ukuqonda kwasentloko, ukuba ugebengo lukaCaesar lusemfanelweni, ke zonke ezinye izenzo zobundlobongela nentswela-bulungisa ezibangwe lolo gebengo zisemfanelweni nazo. Endaweni yale nto nanko esenza isenzo esimanyumnyezi sogebengo, kanti uthi uzama ukulandela isazela sakhe sokungabi nakhethe nesobulungisa;

ke ngoko ngokubangwa ngeliny' icala sisazela esingenamsebenzi, ngeliny' icala kukuswel' ukuqonda izinto zentlalo, weyla kwingozi emva kwenye ngokwempumputhela, ezityhila ngokuzityhila ukungakufaneli kwakhe ukwenza oko ithe imeko yakubeka ezandleni zakhe ukuba akwenze.

Njengoko sibazi ubuphantsi nokusweleka koqiqo kwi-senzo sokugebenga uCaesar—siphantsi kuba intsusa yaso ngumona, siswel' uqiyo ngokuba nabo basenze ngomoya onga-sunduzwa bubi baxhamfulana nento engenakwenzeka kwimizamo yabo ukuvus' intlalo endala ye 'repablik" yaseRoma—ngoko uvelwano lwethu alufezekanga kuBrutus kwintlekele emhleleyo; noko ke ngokuphathelele esimilweni sakhe uncomo lobuciko bukaAntony lusasoloko lungenakubekwa bala (v:5:73-75)

"Ubomi bakhe bebunobulali, ezo zinto zakha umntu Bezixutywaxutywe kuye, ngohlobo lokuba iNdalo ibe nokuqumama

Ithi kulo lonke ihlabathi, "Ibiyindoda le!"'

Isimilo sakhe sifika senziwe sibalasele ngokukodwa saku-thelekiswa nesikaCassius, indoda yezenco eziphathekayo ngenene, eyaba soloko ikulungele ukulilwa ihlabathi kwange-zixhobo zalo, ingathintelwa zizazela eziethe-ethe njengoko sibona kwiindlela zakhe zokwenza imali (iv:3).

**UCassius.** Umahluko okula madoda mabini ubonakalisa ngokukodwa yinto yokuba eyona ntoikhwezelele uCassius ukuba angene—gxebe aqale—eli yelenqe luxanasi analo kuCaesar. Le njongo idandalaze kwasentloko. Bona kwakwincoko yakhe yokuqala noBrutus uhlalele umahluko ophakathi kwemeko yakhe yobudwayi yakuthelekiswa nobungangalala bukaCaesar (1:2:115-118):

"Lo mntu ngoku  
Usuke wasisithixo, abe uCassius  
Eludwayi lwento, ekufuneka ide yavova,  
Xa athe uCaesar wanqwala kuyo, ngonqwalo olunga-phethe nto."

Uxanasi luzibonakalisa ngokuphandle kwintetho elolo hlobo; ke uthembu ukufumana masithi ukukhwezelela uxanasi olunjalo nakuBrutus (I:2:142-147).

NguCassius lo athi ngaye uCaesar (I:2:208,209):

"Abantu abanje ngaye abazanga bazola emphefumlweni  
Besabona kukho abakhulu kunabo;"

Kuyinyaniso, injongo yesibini eyadudula uCassius, kukturanda inkululeko nemfaninye ebuchasileyo "ubukhoboka"

(1:3:90) obuthiwe zinzi phezu kwabo “lulawulo logonyamelo”  
lukaCaesar (I:3:99) **Thelekisa.**

“Bekulunge ndingekho kanye kunokuba ndihlale ndiso-yika

Into efana nam lo.” (I:2:95,96.)

Ukuba umthiyile uZwilakhe njengomntu nje, umthiyile ngaphezulu ngolawulo lwakhe logonyamelo. Noko le njongo **yerepablik** ayinamandla njengale yoxanasi olungcolileyo. Naxa nje uBrutus eneenjongo eziphakamileyo, ulwazi lwezinto eziphathetkayo neliso elizanzolo ekufundeni isimo somntu nguCassius onazo—“Uziphawula kabukhali izinto, waye ekhangela ngokunzulu kwizenzo zabantu.” (I:2:202,203). Ezi mpawu zibaluleka ngokukodwa kwindlela ajonga ngayo uAntony, osimilo uBrutus simphosayo mpela ukusitolika ngendlela. Kuqala, uCassius ubona ingozi ekumsindiseni uAntony (II:1:155-184). Kwakhona lakuba liphunyeziwe iyelenqe, akayilibali indawo yokuba kusenokwenzeka ukuba uAntony abamise bume (III:1:95) uvakalisa kwakhona “amatidala” akhe ngomhlobo kaCaesar (145); kodwa ke, njengoko uAntony esasindisiwe, umvelela ngendlela eyothi ithandeke kuye (177,178). Uthi ke azame ngobulumko ekumduduleleni uAntony ukuba enze izwi elicacileyo ngobuhlobo okanye ngobutshaba bakhe kumcimbi wabo (III:1:215-217), ukuze bayazi indlela ema bamthabathe ngayo; elokuphetha, uyibona ngoko nangoko (231) imposiso engathethekiyo eyenziwa nguBrutus ekusamkeleni isicelo sikaAntony sokuba avunyelwe athethe emngcwabenai kaCaesar. Kwibanga ngalinye ingqondo kaCassius yokuqhelana nemicimbi imbekwa endleleni eyiyo, itsho sidandalaze ngokukodwa isimo sikaBrutus sokungazani nezinto, engenamacebiso konke anokuwenza, okanye othi apho akwenze khona oko ayiloze kanye.

Zikho ke ezinye iziganeko ezibonisa oku ebezisenokukhankanyeka. Uyaqonda ukuba uCassius akakhohliseki kukuthetha phandle kukaCasca (I:2:301-306). Guye asingoBrutus umqulunqi weyelenqe eli (ayintloko nje uBrutus efunekayo). Guye ovelisa indawo yokuba bamngenise uCicero ebhungeni labo (II:1:141,142), obuciko bunge buwe-xulele umxukuxela kwicala labo, ayigqwese intetho kaAntony. Guye obenamanakanani okokuba uCaesar usenokuthinteleka angaphumeleli ukuza kwiNdlu yeeNgwevu—into leyo ephantse ukuphuma kuloo nto, eyayiya kutsho liphuthe iyelenqe elo. Njengenjengele, unika icebiso elililo (iv :3:199-202), lokuba balulinde uhlaselio luvele elutshabeni kuqala, bangashiyi

iindawo asebegongqile kuzo, babeke esichengeni konke ngedabi elinye kwilizwe lasemzini kubo. UCassius, ngalinye, uzibonakalisa enengqondo, kuqala njengomenzi-yelenqe, kjnjalo njengesoldati, xa yena uBrutus eyimfundii nje yeencwadi.

Kanti ke noko kunjalo lilizwi likaBrutus elongamayo xa bakunye. Nanini na bakungaboni ngokufanayo, uBrutus ongajikiyo kuma ngaye. UCassius unokumoyika anako lowo ungasentla kuye ngesidima, umhlobo lo wakhe ke. Ukuzazi kwakhe ukuba ungaphantsi kuye kumenza abe nokuzibamba. Indili kaBriutus iyenza indalo yakhe eneentlondi izifumane ineentloni, ithi, ingaqondi nje yona, izifumanise isenza oko kulungileyo kuye. Oku kucaca ngokukodwa njengoko sisiya ekuwusongeni umdlalo lo: bona kuxhwithwano Iwabo (iv:3) ngokubhekiselele kuLucius Pella, xa umsindo ongenalulawulo kaCassius—owenziwa mhlawumbi kukufuna ukufihla ubugwenxa bakhe—indawo yawo ithatyathwa kukuzithoba okungxengxezisayo; kwakhona kulo mboniso (v:1:93-126) wobuliswano phakathi kweenjengele ngentsasa yedabi, xa aziphatha ngesidima esifanele uBrutus ngesiqu. Ngamaxeshaa anjalo ke ukugudlana ngamacala nomntu ozukileyo kunaye kuphakamisa eyakhe indalo ephantsi isuleleke ingaqondi bubulungisa. Kwa into yokuba uCassius aphembeleleke lifuthe elinjalo—oku nokuzilahlela kwakhe ekumthobeleni uBrutus, kudibane ke nokuthanda kwakhe inkululeko, ukhalipho Iwakhe, ingqondo yemvelo, ezi zinto zimenza “umdlungu odlekayo” noko.

**UAntony.** Noko asiyikude sinabe ngaye njengoko senjenjalo ngoBrutus, abonakalisa ukwahluka mpela kuye, kwananjengokuba senjenjalo ngoCassius aneendawo eziliqela afana naye ngazo. Isimilo sakhe asinabugontsigontsi kanti sithe tha ngendlela yaso. Iziphene zikaAntony ziphandle. KwanjengoCassius akanasazela santo simthibayo ekwenzeni into, Esi sikhwasilima sibonakala ngokukodwa kwintetho yakhe ngokuphathelele kuLepidus (iv:1:11-40). Ulukhupha ngokuphande uluwo Iwakhe kuOctavius ngeenjongo zakhe zokumsebenzia uLepidus “njengempahla” yokuphumeza iimfuno zabo. ULepidus makambathe ingubo yocatshukelwa kunye nabo ngenkubo yabo aze kodwa angaxhamli yena kubuncwane beziqhamo: makenze umsebenzi wabo omdaka nongathandekiyo aze emva koko akhatyelwe phaya, xa bona baxhamla ubuncwane bemisebenzi yakhe. Ukuphatha umntu enisebenza kunye ngaloo ndlela kucekiseka ngokulizoth, aze ke umntu onganeli kuyicamanga nje engqondwensi kakhe kodwa ayikhuphe ngomlomo wakhe makabe wafelwa

kudala yinto ekuthiwa sisazela. Kwalo mboniso umberonisa uAntony kwenye into apho angayikhathalele konke lento ibubulungisa. Kwisiqhzolo sentetho yakhe kumxukuxela wahlala wazinza phezu komylelo kaCaesar, watsho lahloba igazi lawo, wafun' ukwenz' into kubangcatshi, ngokuphinda phinda echukumisekile ngeziphho zesisa ezenziwe nguCaesar ngomyolelo kwiRoma: ngoku (iv:1:7-9) ulangazelela ukunga angabona ukuba akukho zindawo zingaguzulwayo na. Ukuze bangahlawuli iindleko zelifa, ezo ndawo zinjalo maziguzulwe. Kwakhona kule ncoko ubonisa inkohlakalo yakhe ngokwananisa ngobomi bomtshana wakhe kungekho nento ethi thiki kuye. (iv:1:4-6).

Kambe ke naxa abonakalisa ukufelwa sisazela nje, nokukhohlakala nokuthand' imihlali uAntony, kukhulu okuncomekayo nokuthandekayo kuye. Umfo lo unemigudu, ukhaliphile, unamandla okuzithembu, iinto ke ezo ezimtsho abe nomtsalane. UAntony akakhe abonakalise kukudideka engqondweni. Kwawubone xa abangcatshi bemmemela kwi-Khapitoli emva kogebengo, kuqala ukuthabatha oku ukuba makube kuza kuba lithuba lakhe ngoku ukugetyengwa (III: 1:151-163). Kodwa intetho kaBrutus elulwimi lumnandi, nezama ukumthenga kaCassius (III:1:177,178) zimbonisa ngokuphandle ukuba usenokwananiselana nabangcatshi—okwethutyana—abusindise ubomi bakhe; ngoko akaliyeki eli thuba limphuluke, wenza isivumo sokuba ukulungele ukusebenzisana nabo, abakhohlise ke ngendlela elumkileyo kwanjengokuba kamva esenjenjalo ukubhida umxukuxela. Enye into embalulayo kukhalipho nokuqava kwakhe, gxebe, kungenethuba lomngcwabo kaCaesar (III:2); kwakhona uzibonalisa apha ukuba nomhlaba onyukayo awumenzi nto. Uyababona abemi ukuba bangecala likaBrutus: uyabeva bedanduluka “Phila Brutus, philia, philia!” kanti ke nanko enyuka iqonga ngokungathandabuzi ajongane nomxukuxela onobumpi. Uthi kwasentloko azimisele ukuuwexulela kwelakhe icala, ayiphethulele ingqumbo yawo, kubenzi-yelenqe, uwu-phumeza umnqweno wakhe ngobugcisa obungathethekiyo, obunganele kumbonisa njengendoda engenangebhe kodwa, xa ajongene nengozi, kodwa kwanaloo ngqondo yendeleyo ekufundeni indalo yomntu, into ke leyo awayeyiswele uBrutus. UBrutus uzamile ukuwuqononondisa umxukuxela “ngezizathu,” ngobuciko obulungele iinkcuba-buchopho. UAntony ubhenela entliziywesi, eqonda nje ukuba eluntwini yeyona nto inomtsalane kuneentetho eziphakamileyo ezisemoyeni,

ngoko ke uhlalela izenzo ezenziwe nguCaesar ezibonwa nalu-sana olusebeleni, ezenzela iRoma, ahlalele uthando abenalo ebantwini njengokuba umyolelo ubonisa, nosizi lokuphetha ubomi bakhe ngale ndlela. Kwangoko kuthe gubungu iinku-ngu zengqumbo ezitsho zawaatshayeleta phaya loo mazwi kaBrutus.

Kukho nto iqaqambileyo ngokuzithemba kwakhe, ngo-khalipho, nangengqondo ebukhali, izinto ke ezo ezinokuthi kwiimeko ezinobungozi olu hlobo zibe nempumelelo enje. Kwakuba nje ke umntu uziva efun' ukuthi yingwanzilili le enemigudu, eyaziyo into eyifunayo nethuba lokuyizuza, noku-ba izikhubekiso sezizininzi ngayiphi na indlela. Sonke esi siganeko siyabasondeza uBrutus noAntony ukuze omnye abonise ubuqhitala bomnye.

Nangaphezu kwayo nayiphi na enye into simthanda uAntony ngokuzilahlela kwakhe kuCaesar. Akukho bu-nkwalambisa ngaloo nto. "Uthando Iwakhe Iwendele" (II:1:184) lwaye lungafihlakali naphambi kweenthaba zika-Caesar (III:1:194-210). Lufika luzibalule xa uAntony ayedwa nomzimba omajaja ligazi (III:2:254-257). Umnika amandla kwisigqibo asenzileyo sokumphindezelu uCaesar. UZwilakhe akusekho bulungisa angabenzela uAntony; iintshaba zakhe zoyisile, ke ubulumko busekuhambeni nenqubo yazo ku-thengwa ubuhlobo. Kodwa uthando analo kofileyo lubu-tyhalela phaya ubulumko lumhlozingele ekubenayibone kakuhle imfanelo yakhe ukuba isekuphindezeleleni uCaesar, aze ke ngoko azenze idini kuloo mfanelo. Ke ukuzilahlela kwakhe kuCaesar kusibonisa uAntony (sitsho sizilibale iziphene anazo) kwanjengokuba uCassius ezilahlele kuBrutus. Abo bathi babubone babuncome ubukhulu omnye umntu athi abe nabo, baze bazithobe phantsi kwabo, abanakuba msulwa kwintlantsi yobukhulu bona ngokwabo.

**UJulius Caesar.** UShakespeare noko akamenzanga indangandanga uCaesar. Kuyinyaniso khona ukuba isiqu sika-Zwilakhe sinobungangamsha obuthile kodwa bubunganga-msha obudodozayo. Ubudala buwafincile amandla omzimba, igunya analo liyonakalisile indalo yakhe. **Akayiyo kuJulius Caesar** apha laa ngqayingqayi yoyisa iYuropu yaseNtshonlanga, kodwa "nguCaesar olixhego, osinyayo, ophelelwayo ngamandla engqondo nawomzimba."

Phawula ikratshi nokuzigasa kwakhe. Uzigwagwisa ngokuba yena unobungozi kunengozi ngokwayo (II:2:44,45); wazi umntu mnye obambe indawo yakhe ngokungenasisihla

kulo lonke ihlabathi—lowo nguye (III:1:68-71); uthetha futhi (thelekisa. II:2:10;29:44) ngokungathi “uCaesar” umele sithixo sithile; akanakuphosisa—“uCaesar akenzi bubi” (III:1:47). IiNgwevu “ziiNgwevu zakhe” (III:1:32); naxa nje intlanganiso iza kumiselwa eliny’ ixesha ngenxa yakhe, akanakho nokuzithumela izwi ngembeko (II:2:71,72). Uyabasika abagosisiweyo ebugoseni babo ngenxa yento ekhathaze yena siqu (I:2:288-290). Usala isicelo sikaMetellus ngendlela ekrwada (III:1:46).

Unabo bonke ububhetyebhetye bokungemi ntwen’ inye: iwexuwexu elilala neli livuke neliya; uthetha oku kuCalpurnia athethe okuya kuDecius, kanti ngalo lonke elo xesha uzingca ngokungashenxi kwinto ayithethileyo (III:1:60); usenza umntu ongathi uchasene nonyhwalazo, kanti akukho “unyhwalazeka lula” kunaye (II:1:208); ubonakalisa ukuzidela iiNgwevu, kanti ubonakala esoyika ukwenziwa intlekisa kuzo (II:2:96-107). Uqhayisa kakhulu ngokhalipho, kangangokuba side simthandabuze. Ucing’ ukuthi umazi kangako umntu kangangokude amtyhalele phaya usiyazi “njengebhuda” akuba emthe krwaqu kwakanye; kodwa akabonakalisanga kubaranela abenzi-yelenqe, ngaphandle kukaCassius (I:2:192-212). Usuke wangenelwa ziinkolo “ngokwahlukileyo koko abesakuba kuko” (II:1:196). Uyakholiseka yindlela uDecius atolika ngayo iphupha likaCalpurnia kuba imncoma, imsithele indawo yokuba akayi nokuya kwiinto ezihlola okubi, akaxeli ukuthi igazi eli liphalazelwa ntoni na.

Ngokwasemzimbeni uZwilakhe selengumkhehlekhehle, osel’ uman’ ukuwa isiduli (I:2:254-256), ubuthulura (1:2:213). Eneneni uShakespeare usizobela umfanekiso wendoda ebiyingangalala, kodwa eseiyisethambekeni ngoku, ukanti usenza ukuba siqonde ukuba uCaesar ukhe wafikelela ebukhulwini bakhe, nezinto athe wazenza, ngokubonisa ukuba indili neempembelelo zakhe azoyiswa nakukufa. Loo mkhehlekhehle womzimba, siwubonayo, ueethwe wawa, elo lizwi likankenishe liphelisiwe; kodwa “umoya kaCaesar” uvuka useloyisweni, buze ke ngoko ubukhwa-bulima bakhe bubonakale ngathi “bebusisithintelo kumandla akhe angenamida athe akhululwa ngoku kwimixokelelwano yomzimba.”

**UPortia.** Ulelinye icala likaBrutus—“umfanekiso wakhe obuyekeyeke”. Kwanjengokuba engayilibali into yokuba “unguBrutus” naye intloko ithe lwale yinto yokuba (II:1:293, 295).

“Yintokazi uMhlekazi uBrutus awayenza umkakhe,

Intokazi edume kakuhle—intombi kaCato.”

Ingcamango yokuba “uzalwa ngubani, abe endele kubani” imnika amandla okuzeyisa, kunoko yena acinga njalo. Kuba ke ngenene indalo yakhe kwanje ngeyomyeni wakhe inolwavela ngendlela eyodwa. Unobuethe-ethe bomfazi, njengoko sibona unxunguphalo analo ngoBrutus (II:1), kuze ukuzibamba abe nakho boyisakale phantsi kolu lwavela. Phawula ukuxhalaba kwakhe okukhulu ngentsasa abebhunga abathe baphumeza ngayo iminqweno yabo (II:4) nokuzinikela kwakhe:

“Athi ke mna, athi ke ubuthathaka bento  
Intliziyo yenkaZana into eyiyo!”

Ngoko akabanga nakunyamezela kude kube lithuba lokuba asibone isiphele seyelenqe. Umxhathalazo ubonakala ungaphaya kwakhe; wazilahla phantsi wazibulala iv:3:155,156)

Enye yezinto ezithandekayo **kuJulius Caesar** ngumfanekiso (II:1:234-309) wobudlelana obuyincamisa-mxhelo bendoda nomfazi. “Obu bunye bophefumlelwano ngokwahlukileyo mpela kubudlelana obungento phakathi koCaesar noCal-purnia. UZwilakhe umphatha umkakhe njengoko aphatha ngako umntwana, kodwa yena uPortia uqavisa athi, ‘ngelungelo nendawo akuyo,’ ukufanele ukuzazi ezona ngcamango zisezimbilinini zendoda yakhe. UBrutus umtyhilela amahlebo athe zinzi phezu komphefumlo wakhe, ke siyazi ukuba akana-kudizwa xa afunjathiswe yena.”

---

# **Abathabath' Inxaxheba Emdlaweni**

UJulius Caesar	
UOctavius Caesar )	
UMarcus Antonius )	Abalawuli abathathu akuba efile uJu-
UM. AEmilius )	lius Caesar.
Lepidus )	
UCicero )	
UPublius )	Iingwevu
UPopilius Lena )	
UMarcus Brutus )	
UCassius )	
UCasca )	
UTrebonius )	Abenzi beyelenqe ngokubulawa kuka-
ULigarius )	Caesar.
UDecius Brutus )	
UMetellus Cimber )	
UCinna )	
UFlavius noMarullus, amagosa.	
UArtemidorus waseCnidos, ititshala yobuciko.	
USiyazi	
UCinna, imbongi.	
Enye imbongi.	
ULucilius )	
UTitinius )	
UMessala )	Izihlobo zikaBrutus noCassius
UCato )	
UVolumnius )	
UVarro )	
UClitus )	
UClaudius )	
UStrato )	Izicaka zikaBrutus.
ULucius )	
UDardanius )	
UPindarus, isicaka sikaCassius	
UCalpurnia, umfazi kaCaesar.	
UPortia, Umfazi kaBrutus.	
IiNgwevu, abemi, abalindi, neempelesi, njalo ke.	
	Umboniso
Inkoliso yomdlalo yenziwa eRoma; emva koko kufuphi ne-	
Sardis, nakufuphi neFilipi	



INDIMA I.  
Umboniso I.  
IRoma. Isitrato.

Kungena uFlavius noMarullus naBemi abathile.

UFlav. Phuman' apha! ekhaya la manqenera ezinto,  
godukani. Lithuba leholide eli? Yini le! anazi ukuba

Njengoko ningabasebenzi, akukho nto ithi manibe  
nihambahamba

Ngosuku lomsebenzi ningenanto nibonisa ngayo

Uhlobo lomsebenzi wenu? Kwawutsho ukuliphi ishi-  
shini?

Ummi wokuqala: Ngani, mhlekazi, ndingumchweli.

UMarullus. Iphi ifaskoti yakho yesikhumba nerula  
yakho?

Wenzani unxibe kakuhle nje?

Wena, nkosi, lishishini lini elakho?

Ummi wesibini. Enyanisweni, mhlekazi, ngokubhekiselele  
koqequeshekileyo ngomsebenzi, ndingathi, njengoko ungatsho-  
yo ndingumthungi wezihlangu.

UMarullus. Kodwa lishishini lini elakho? ndiphendule  
ngokuthe gca.

Ummi wesibini. Lishishini, mhlekazi, endithemba ukuthi  
ndingalenza ngesazela esimsulwa; lilw' eli, eneneni mhlekazi  
kukungciba iintlonze zezihlangu ezikrazukileyo.

UMarullus. Shishini lini, ndlavinindini? eli tshijolo  
lendlavini, shishini lini?

Ummi wesibini. Kuhle, ndiyakubongoza, mhlekazi,  
ungalwi nam: kanti, ukuba wonakele, ndingakulungisa.

Umarullus. Utheth' ukuthini ukutsho? ungandilungisa le  
nto inezothe!

Ummi wesibini. Tyhini, mhlekazi ndikuthunge.

UFlavius. Oko kukuthi ungumthungi wezihlangu.  
Akunjalo?

Ummi wesibini. Enyanisweni, mhlekazi, ndiphila kuphela  
ngenyatyhowa; andovuyavuyani namicimbi yabarwebi,  
neyababhinqileyo kanjalo; kodwa kuko konke endikuko,  
ngenene, mhlekazi, ndiliggira lezihlangu ezidala; xa zikwingozi  
enkulu, ndiyazihlaziya. Ukuba abantu abafanelekileyo ba-  
khe banyathele ngofele Iwenkomo banyathela ngomsebenzi  
wezandla zam.

**UFlavious.** Kodwa kungasizathu sini ungabi ukwindinglu osebenzela kuyo namhla? Kutheni ukuba mawube ujikelezisa aba bantu ezitrateni?

**Ummi wesibini.** Eneneni, mhlekazi, injongo kukonakalisa izihlangu zabo, ukuze ndizifumanele umsebenzi omninzi. Kodwa, xa sithetha inyaniso, mhlekazi, siziphe iholide, ukuze sibone uCaesar, sivuyisane ngoloyiso lwakhe. 35

**UMarullus.** Nivuyisane ngasizathu sini? Uza naloysiso luni ekhaya?

Unamabanjwa afika nawo eRoma,

Ukuza kunika isidima, ekuloo makhonkco obubanjwa, iinqwelo zakhe zokulwa? 40

Zigodondini, zinyenganendini, zinto zingaphantsi nakwizinto ezingaphefumliyo!

Athi ke! zinto zintliziyo ziqaqadekileyo, zikrelemnqandini zaseRoma,

UPompey akaziwa nini? Akamaninzi sini na amaxesha, Futhi kukangakanani na khona

Nigwencela iindonga nezikanise,

Iimboniselo neefestile, ewe, nihlala ngaphezu kweetshimini,

Nigone iintsana ezingalweni nihlale apho 45

Iqine imini, nilinde ngenzondelelo,

Ukuze nibone uPompey ingangalala ihambahamba kwizitrato zaseRoma,

Anithanga nakuyibona inqwelo yakhe yokulwa isithi thu,

Nahlahlamba ukukhwaza,

Kwada kwanyikima iTayibha emazantsi eendonga zayo, 50

Yakuva izandi zokhwazo lwenu

Seziphindiselw' umva ziinkontyo zonxweme?

Ngoku niyahomba?

Nizinyulela iholide?

Nisasaza iintyatyambo endleleni yallowo 55

Uza noloyiso lwabegazi likaPompey;

Hambani nimke!

Balekelani ezindlwini zenu, niwe ngamadolo,

Nicamagushe kwizithixo zizizilize ukuthumela ishwan-

ngusha

Elifanel' ukuhlela abale ntswela-mbulelo.

60

**UFlavius.** Hambani, hambani, zimamhlaba zilungileyo,  
nize ngenxa yobugwenxa benu,  
Niqokelele zonke iimbacu ezifana nani;  
Nizikhokelele phezu kweendonga zeTayibha iinyembezi  
zenu niziphokozele  
Kuloo mnyobo, ade amanzi abesenzantsi abenakho  
Ukurweca umphezulu wolona dini lwayo luhakamileyo.  
**/Baphuma abemi** 65

Khangela, ukuba oyena wenziwe ngodongwe oluyintlenga  
akachukumisekanga na!

Bemka bethe khamnqa bubuntshembenza babo.  
Yihla ngalaa ndlela ubhekise kwiKhapitoli;  
Mna ndothabatha le: yibhunyule imifanekiso,  
Ukuba uyifumana inxitywe izihombiso. 70

**UMarullus.** Singakwenza oko?

Khumbula ukuba litheko likaLupercal.

**UFlavius.** Akunamsebenzi oko; makungabikho mifa-  
nekiso

Ilengalengiswa iimbasa zoloyiso zikaCaesar. Ndiza  
kuphuma

Ndigxothe wonke umxukuxela eziratweni: 75.

Uze wenjenjalo nawe, apha uwufumana uqukene khona  
ngeentloko.

Ezi ntsiba zikhulayo, xa zithe zaxhwithwa kwiphiko  
likaCaesar

Zomtsho aphaphe ngohlobo oluqhelekileyo;

Ngubani omnye onokuntinga ngaphaya kokuba amehlo  
abantu ebona,

Asenze sonke sinkwantye ngokwamakhoboka.

**/Bemka** 80

## UMBONISO II.

### Ebandla.

**Kungenwa, kukroziwe kuculwa** nguCaesar; noAntony,  
**kubhekiswa emidlalweni;** UCalpurnia, Portia, Decius, Cicero,  
Brutus, Cassius, noCasca; kulandela iqela labantu, phakathi  
kwalo kukho nosiyazi.

**UCaeser.** Calpurnia!

**UCasca.** Inzwi! hi awu, uCaesar uyathetha.

**/Nqumama ingoma**

**UCaesar.** Calpurnia!

**UCalpurnia.** Ndim lo, mhlekazi.

**UCaesar.** Uze ume kanye endleleni kaAntonius  
Xa abaleka ugqatso lwakhe.—Antonius!

**UAntony.** Caesar, mhlekazi?

5

**UCaesar.** Uzungalibali, xa ubalekayo, Antonius,  
Ukurweca uCalpurnia, kuba abadala bethu bathi,  
Udlolo, luthi lwakurwecwa kolu leqwano lungcwele,  
Luphulukane nesiqalekiso sobudlolo balo.

**UAntony.** Ndiya kukhumbula:

Xa uCaesar athi, "Yenza oku," kuyenzeka. 10

**UCaesar.** Qhubani; Ningayeki nkonzonzo nifanel' ukuyenza  
/Ingoma

**USiyazi.** Caesar!

**UCaesar.** Heyi, ngubani lo uthethayo?

**UCasca.** Makuthi cwaka:- Inzwi kwakhona!

/Nqumama ingoma

**UCaesar.** Ngubani lo undibizayo kule nyambalala? 15  
Ndiva izwi elibukhali ngaphezu kwayo yonke le ngoma,  
Lisithi, "Caesar," Thetha; uCaesar uguqukile ukuba eve.

**USiyazi.** Lumkela ii-Ides zikaMatshi.

**UCaesar.** Ngubani loo mntu?

**UBrutus.** USiyazi ukuyalela ukuba ulumkele ii-Ides  
zikaMatshi.

**UCaesar.** Yizani naye kum; mandibubone ubuso ba-  
khe. 20

**UCass.** Wa, nkewundini! phuma emxukuxeleni; jo-  
ngana noCaesar.

**UCaesar.** Uthini wena kum ngoku? thetha kwakhona.

**USiyazi.** Lumkela ii-Ides zikaMatshi.

**UCaesar.** Libhuda; masimyeke:- qhubani.

**!Avakala amaxilongo.** Bemka bonke ngaphandle  
kukaBrutus noCassius.

**UCassius.** Akuyi kukhe uphume uye kubukela inkqubo  
yemidlalo? 25

**UBrutus.** Ingendim.

**UCassius.** Ndiyakubongoza, khawuye.

**UBrutus.** Andithanga ti yimidlalo: ndiswele intwana  
yolo langazelelo lukaAntony.

Mandingakuphazamisi, Cassius, kwiminqweno yakho;  
Ndiya kukushiya.

30

**UCassius.** Brutus, ndikuconde kade:  
Andibuphawuli emehlwani akho obuya bulali  
Nobumvuzemvuze bendisakubuphawula:  
Ungqabalala, akukhululeki  
Kumhlobo wakho okuthandayo.

35

**UBrutus.** Cassius,  
Mus' ukukhohliseka: ukuba ndinalusu lumbi,  
Ndiyijkela inkathazeko yobuso bam  
Kuphela kum ngokwam. Ndibukhathazeka  
Ngale mihla kukubethabethana kwezimvo, 40  
Iingcingane ke ezo ezikum ngaphakathi,  
Ezingunobangela, mhlawumbi, ekuziphatheni kwam;  
Kodwa izihlobo zam ezilungileyo mazingakhathazeki ke,—  
Kwelo nani, Cassius, ndiyakubandakanya,—

45

Kanjalo mus' ukuba sachaza utyesho Iwam,  
Ngaphandle kokuba udwayinge olunguBrutus, kuba  
lunemfazwe kulo,

Luthi lulibale ukubonakalisa uthando kwabanye abantu.

**UCassius.** Ke, Brutus, ndizithabathe kakubi iinkathaze-  
ko zakho;

Endithe ngako oko esi sifuba sam safihla  
Iingcamango zexabiso elikhulu, izicamngco eziphaka-  
mileyo. 50

Khawundiphe oku, lungandini Brutus, unakho na uku-  
bona ubuso bakho?

**UBrutus.** Hayi, Cassius, kuba iliso aliziboni  
Ngaphandle kwesipili, nangezinye izinto.

55

**UCassius.** Kuyinyaniso oko:  
Kwaye kulusizi kanye, Brutus,  
Ukuba ube akunazipili zinjalo eziya kuthi zibonakalise  
Elisweni lakho ukufaneleka kwakho okufihlakeleyo,  
Ukuze ube nakho ukubona isithunzi sakho. Sendikhe  
ndeva,

Xa uninzi lwabantu abahloniphekileyo eRoma,—  
Ngaphandle kukaCaesar owambethe ukungafi,—luthetha  
ngoBrutus, 60

Luncwina phantsi kwale dyokhwe yala maxesha,  
Lunqwena ukuba abe uBrutus ozukileyo ebenamehlo  
akhe.

**UBrutus.** Ziingozi zini onga unganditsalela kuzo, Cassius

Onga ndingazibhencabhenca ndikhangela kum  
Oko kungekhoyo kum?

65

**UCassius.** Ke kaloku, lungandini Brutus, zimisele ukuphulaphula:

Kwaye njengoko usazi ukuba akunakho ukuzibona

Kakuhle njengoko bekuya kuba njalo esipilini, mna ke,  
sipili sakho,

Ndothi ngokuzithoba ndikutyhilele

Obo buni bakho ungekabazi.

70

Uze ungandiraneli, lulamandini Brutus:

Ukuba bendiliqhula, okanye ndilusebenzisa

Uthando lwam ukungcolisa ngezifungo nje ezingeni

Nakuwuphi na ofuna ukuqala ubuhlobo nam; ukuba  
undazi

Ndinyhwalaza abantu, ndibawole shushu,

Ndize emva koko ndibahlazise; okanye undazi

Ndisenza izivumo zothando

Kuzo zonke iimpanza, ndithabathe ke njengonengozi.

**/Intsholo nemikhwazo.**

**UBrutus.** Lolwantoni olu khwazo? Ndinoloyiko, abantu banyula uCaesar ukuba abe ngukumkani wabo.

**UCassius.** Awu, uyakoyika oko?

80

Mandicinge ke ukuba ubungethandi njalo.

**UBrutus.** Bendingethandi, Cassius, kanti ndimthanda  
kangaka.—

Kodwa ke kungasizathu sini ukuba undibambezele ka-  
ngaka?

Unga ungandazisa ntoni?

Ukuba yinto ejongene noncedo loluntu jikelele,

85

Beka uzuko kwelinye iliso, ukufa kwelinye,

Ndaye ndiya kujongana nazo ngokungakhathali;

Kuba zanga zingandikhawulezelia izithixo kuba lithandeka  
kum

Igama lozuko ngaphezu kokuba ndisoyika ukufa.

**UCassius.** Ndiyazi ukuba ubulungisa unabo, Brutus, 90  
Kwanjengokuba ndisazi imbonakalo yobuso bakho.

Ke, uzuko nguwona mxholo ndingawo.—

Andingetsho ukuthi wena nabanye abantu

Nicinga ntoni na ngobu bomi; kodwa okwesam isiqu

Bekulunge ndingekho kanye kunokuba ndihlale ndiso-  
yika

95

Into efana nam lo.

Ndazalwa ndikhululekile njengo Caesar; nawe ngokunjalo:  
Sobabini sondliwa njengaye; kwasobabini sinakho  
Ukuwanyamezela amahlwantsi obusika njengaye:  
Kuba okunye, ngemini elalitshukula libhudl' umoya, 100  
ITayibha ixubayele iyaluzela kwiindonga zayo,  
UCaeser wathi kum, "Hi, Cassius unakho ukutsiba  
Kunye nam sitsibele kulo msinga unomsindo,  
Sidadele phesheya phaya?" Kwangoko,  
Ndinxibile njalo, ndatsho phakathi, 105  
Ndathi makalandele; okwenene, wakwenza oko.  
Wagquma umsinga, saza sawuntlitha  
Ngeentsinga ezomeleleyo, siwuphosa macala  
Siwududula ngomoya wokuzimisela ekuwulweni:  
Kodwa phambi kokuba sifike kwindawo ebésijonge ku-  
yo, 110  
Wakhala uCaesar, "Ndisize, Cassius, okanye ndatshona!"  
Mna ke, njengoko uAeneas, ukhokho wethu wodumo,  
Wenjenjalo kumadangatye aseTroyi ukufunqula nge-  
gxalaba  
UAnchises omdala, kwangokunjalo kumsinga weTayibha  
Ndamfunqula uCaesar ophelelweyo. Lo mntu ngoku 115  
Usuke wasisithixo, abe uCassius  
Eludwayi Iwento, ekufuneka ide yavova,  
Xa athe uCaesar wanqwala kuyo, ngnqwalo olungaphe-  
the nto.  
Wahliwa ngumkhuhlane xa wayeseSipeyini,  
Kwaza xa wayenesathuthwane, ndaphawula 120  
Uhlobo awayeduduzela ngalo: kuyinyaniso, esi sithixo  
saduduzela:  
Imilebe yaso ezele luloyiko yaguquk' umbala;  
Laza kwa elo liso, linkangeleko yoyikisa ihlabathi,  
Lalahlekwa yinkazimlo yalo: ndamva egcuma:  
Ewe, nolo Iwimi Iwakhe, Iwayalela amaRoma 125  
Ukuba ambalule, abhale iintetho zakhe ezincwadini zavo,  
Yeka, Iwadanduluka, "Ndiphe into eselwayo, Titinius,"  
Ngokungathi kugula intwanazana. Zithixondini, iya-  
ndimangalisa  
Into yokuba umntu oethe-ethe olu hlobo  
Akhokeliswe kubungangamsha belizwe, 130  
Ayithwale yedwa ipalime. /Intsholo nemikhwazo  
**UBrutus.** Nalo olunye ukhwazo!  
Ndinenkolo ukuba la mayeyeye  
Ngaweembeko ezintsha ezifunjwa kuCaesar.

**UCassius.** Kungasizathu sini, ukuba umntu, angxabalaze kwilizwe

135

Elimxingwa njengesithombe sesigebenga, size thina nto zingento

Sithubeleze phantsi kwemilenzekazi yakhe,

Silungulunguza ukuzifumanela amangcwaba agxekekileyo.

Abantu ngaxa limbi bangabaqingqi beziphelo zabo:

Ityala, ntandanendini Brutus, alikho kwiinkwenkwezi zethu,

140

Kodwa likuthi ngokwethu, ukuba masibe sizizaphuselana.

“UBrutus” no “Caesar”: ingaba yintoni ekuloo ‘Caesar’?

Kungasizathu sini ukuba elo gama livakaliswe ngaphezu kwelakho?

Wabhale kunye, nelakho igama likwalihle;

Wabize, liwuzalisa umlomo ngokufanayo;

145

Wabeke emlingweni, likwanzima njengalo; dlalisa ngawo ngokomlingo,

“UBrutus” unokulihlobisa igazi kwanjengo “Caesar.”

Ke, emagameni azo zonke izithixo ziukiwe,

Kukutya kuni lo wethu uCaesar atyiswa kona,

Le nto akhule kangaka? Maxeshandini, nihlazisiwe!

Roma, ulahlekene nohlobo lwabantu begazi!

Abathi babakho kwangethuba likanogumbe,

Oko kwakudume iqela elikhulu kunendoda enye?

Babenokutsho na, phambi kwangoku, abathetha nge-Roma,

155

Ukuba iindonga zayo ezibanzi ziraqe umntu omnye kuphela?

Ke ingaba yiRoma ngenene, ephangaleleyo ngokwaneleyo,  
Xa kukho kuyo umntu omnye kuphela.

Awu, wena nam sibavile obawo bethu besithi,

Kwakukho uBrutus okunye owayenakho ukumelana

Noyena dwebile wanini nanini ukukhusela isidima sakhe eRoma

160

Sihlale sikhululekile ngokwesokumkani.

**UBrutus.** Indawo yokuba uyandithanda, andinarano ngayo;

Into ondidudulela kuyo, ndinamanakani ayo,

Indlela endithe ndacinga ngayo, kwakunye nala maxesha,

Ndobuya ndithethe ngazo kamva; okwangoku,

165

Ndinga, nawe ndiyakubongoza ngothando,

Andingechukunyiswa. Le nto uyithethileyo,

Ndiya kuyetyisa; leyo usafuna ukuyithetha,

Ndiya kuyiphulaphula ngenyameko; ndizinike ithuba  
Elifanelekileyo lokuva nokuphendula izinto eziphakame  
kangaka. 170

De kube lelo thuba ke, mhlobo wam uzukileyo, phononga  
oku:

UBrutus ukulungele kanye ukuba ngummi wesixekwana  
esingephi

Kunokuba azigwagwise njengonyana weRoma  
Phantsi kwezi meko zinzima, ekucaca ukuba ixesha eli  
Lisibeka kuzo. 175

**UCassius.** Ndiyavuya

Ukuthi kanti amazwi am angento avuse  
Ubushushu kuBrutus.

**UBrutus.** Imidlalo igqityiwe, noCaesar uyabuya.

**UCassius.** Xa badlulayo, uze uthi nqaku uCasca nge-  
sondo;

Waye eya kuthi, ngendlela apha yakhe ekrakra, akuxelele  
Into engaba ibalulekile ehle namhlanje.

**Kungena kwakhona uCaesar nehlokondiba lakhe.**

**UBrutus.** Ndiya kwenjenjalo. Kodwa, jonga, Cassius,  
Iimpawu zokuqumba ezibalaseleyo kwiintshiyi zikaCaesar,  
Bonke abanye bakhangeleka ngokweqela ebelingxoliswa:  
Isidlele sikaCalpurnia siluthuthu; noCicero ujunge 185  
Ngamehlo abulwanyanara ebomvu kanjalo  
Njengoko siye simbone enjalo kwiKhapitoli,  
Xa aqunjisiweyo ezingxoxweni zezinye iiNgwevu.

**UCassius.** UCasca uza kusixeleta isizekabani.

**UCaesar.** Antonius! 190

**UAntony.** Caesar?

**UCaesar.** Ndibizele amadoda atyebileyo;  
Antloko zigudileyo, athi alale ebusuku:  
UCassius Iowa ukhangeleka ebhityile, elambile;  
Ucinga kakhulu: oluya hlobo lwabantu lunobungozi. 195  
**UAntony.** Mus' ukumoyika, Caesar; akanabungozi;  
UngumRoma ozukileyo, ongaphethe bubi.

**UCaesar.** Akwaba ebebutyeba!—kodwa ke andimoyiki  
nganto:

Kanti ke ukuba igama lam belisisichenge sokoyika,  
Andazi mntu bendimelwe kukuzikhwebula kuye 200

Ngokukhawuleza njengoluya bhityo uCassius. Ufunda  
kakhulu;

Uziphawula kabukhali izinto, waye ekhangela  
Nzulu kwizenzo zabantu; akanamdla emidlalweni

Njengoko unjalo wena Antony; akanandlebe yangoma:  
Kunqabile ukuncuma kuye, waye encuma ngohlobo 205  
Lokungathi uyazidela, ewucekisa umoya wakhe  
Ngokuthi uchukumiseke ngokokude uncunyiswe nalilize.  
Abantu abanje ngaye abazanga bazola emphefumlweni  
Besabona kukho abakhulu kunabo;  
Ngoko ke bayingozi kakhulu. 210

Ndinga ndingakuxelela into ema yoyikwe  
Kunema ndiyoyike; kuba ndibasoloko ndinguCaesar.  
Jikela ngasekunene kwam, kuba le ndlebe ibuthulura,  
Undixelete ngenene into oyicingayo ngaye.

**/Ingoma yamaxilongo. Kwaphunywa nguCaesar nalo lonke ihlokondiba, ngaphandle kukaCasea.**

**UCasca.** Unditsale ngengubo; unga ungathetha nam? 215

**UBrutus.** Ewe, Casca; sixelele okuhlileyo namhlanje,  
Okwenze ukuba uCaesar akhangeleke lusizi kangaka.

**UCasca.** Tyhini, ubunaye, ubungekho?

**UBrutus.** Ngendingambuzi uCasca ukuba kuhle ntoni  
na.

**UCasca.** Hayi, bekukho isitsaba esinikezelwa kuye; 220  
ekunikezelweni wasityhalela phaya ngomva wesandla sakhe,  
ngolu hlobo; baza abantu bahlahlamba ukukhwaza.

**UBrutus.** Le ngxolo yesibini ibiyeyantoni?

**UCasca.** Tyhini, ibikwayeyaloo nto. 225

**UCassius.** Bakhwaze kathathu: le yokugqibela intsholo  
ibiyeyantoni?

**UCasca.** Tyhini, ibikwayeyaloo nto.

**UBrutus.** Isitsaba sinikezelwe kuye kathathu?

**UCasca.** Ewe, qiniseka, kube njalo, wasala kathathu,  
lonke ixesha buyekeyeke kunelingaphambili; ke roqo esala 230  
abamelwane bam abanyanisekileyo bakhwaze.

**UCassius.** Ngubani obemnikezelwa isitsaba?

**UCasca.** Ngokuba, nguAntony.

**UBrutus.** Sixelele ukuqhutywa kwale nto, lulamandini  
Casca.

**UCasca.** Ndingaxhonywa kanye kunokuba ndichaze  
inkqubo yayo: 235

ibiyintsholo yobuhiba: andiyinonophelanga. Ndibone  
uMark Antony emnika isitsaba;—kanti ibingesiso nasitsa-  
ba, ibisesinye sezi zitsatyana;—kwaza njengoko sendinixelete,  
wasala okokuqala: kodwa kuko konke oko, kwezam iingci-  
nga, ngelevuyile ukusamkela. 240

Umnikezele kwakhona waphinda wasala: kodwa ekuqondeni kwam, ubebuziliza ukususa iminwe yakhe kuso; wa-za ke wamnikezelu okwesithathu, wasala okwesithathu: wa-za ekusaleni kwakhe kwakhona, kwaba kokukhona ihlo-kondiba likhwazayo, lityhwakraza izandla zalo ezigcabileyo,

245

ligibisela phezulu izankwane zalo ezibilelweyo, lithetha into eninzi yomoya onukayo, kuba uCaesar esalile isitsaba, wada waphants' ukumiwa, kuba wathi qithi qothe wawa isiduli: mna okukokwam andibanga nakho nokuhleka

250

ngoloyiko lokuthi ngokuvula imilebe yam ndingarabula loo moyo ubolileyo.

**UCassius.** Kodwa, ngeliphantsi, ndiyakubongoza, yintoni ebiyobisa uCaesar?

**UCasca.** Uwe kwindawo yembutho, waxhaph' amagwebu, kwee nkqi ukuthetha.

255

**UBrutus.** Kubonakala ngathi unesifo sokuwa.

**UCassius.** Hayi, uCaesar akanaso: kodwa wena, nam, noCasca othembekileyo sinesifo sokuwa.

**UCasca.** Andiyazi intsingiselo yokuthethayo ngaloo nto; kodwa ndiqinisekile uCaesar wawa. Ukuba ihlokondiba alithanga limpakaze limtswinele, ngangokulikholisa nokungalikholisi kwakhe,

260

njengoko bakhola ukwenjenjalo kubadlali kwindlu yemidlalo, mandibe andinanyaniso.

**UBrutus.** Utheni akubuyela ezingqondweni zakhe?

**UCasca.** Qiniseka, phambi kokuba awe, uthe akuqonda ukuba

265

lo mxukuxela uyavuya kuba esalile isitsaba, wayiqhawula wayisusa ibhatyi yakhe, wawunikezelu umqala wakhe ukuba bangawushunqula:- ukuba ndandilibhuxenge nje lomntu, ndinge ndenze oko wayesithi makwensiwe, nokuba ndiye esihogweni kunye neendlavini:- waza ke wawa. Akubuyela ezingqondweni zakhe kwakhona, wathi, ukuba uthe wenza okanye wathetha nto iphosakeleyo, unqwenela ukuba abahlekazi baqonde ukuba unobangela woko ibe ibubulwelwe bakhe.

275

Amankazana amathathu mane, kufuphi apho ndandimi khona, adanduluka, "Awu, lungandini lomntu, amxolela ngeentliziyo zowo ziphela: kodwa makangananzwa nganto; ukuba uCaesar wayegwaze onina, abesaya kuthetha kwa olo hlobo.

**UBrutus.** Waza ukusuka apho emva koko, wabe sele-  
ntshingintshingi njalo?

**UCasca.** Ewe.

280.

**UCassius.** Kukho zwi likhe lenziwa nguCicero?

**UCasca.** Ewe, uthethe isiGrike.

**UCassius.** Esithini?

**UCasca.** Hayi ke, ukuba ndinokukuxelela oko, andinge-  
buye ndikujonge emehlwani kwakhona: kodwa abo bathi  
bamqonda bancumelana,

285

bahlunguzela iintloko; kodwa mna okukokwam, yaba  
sisiGrike kum.

Kuninzi ebendinganixeleta kona: UMarullus noFlavius  
ngokuhluba imifanekiso kaCaesar, basusiwe ekugosisweni  
kwabo. Salani kakuhle. Kusekho obunye ubuhiba xa  
bendinokuthi ndibukhumbule.

290

**UCassius.** Ungeza kutya nam ngokuhlwanje, Casca?

**UCasca.** Hayi ndicelwe kweny' indawo.

**UCassius.** Akuyi kuza kutya nam ngomso?

**UCasca.** Ewe, ukuba ndisaphila, nawe use kuloo ngqo-  
ndo, nokutya kwakho kunombizane.

295

**UCassius.** Kulungile; ndiya kukulindela.

**UCasca.** Uze wenjenjalo: salani kakuhle, nobabini.

**UBrutus.** Tyhini, le nkewu yaba yile nto, ithetha eloku-  
qala elifikileyo: Yayisakuba bukhali isafunda esikolweni.

300

**UCassius.** Injalo ngoku, ekwenzeni nasiphi na isenzo  
esifuna ubukroti nozuko,

Nakuba oko kubonakala ngathi kwenziwa buziziliza.

Obu bukrwada busisinongo kwingqondo yakhe entle,  
Ewanika amadoda izisu zokuwetyisa amazwi akhe  
Ngolangazelelo olukhulu.

305

**UBrutus.** Okwenene kunjalo. Okwangoku ndiza kuku-  
shiya:

Ngomso, ukuba unqwenela ukuthetha nam,  
Ndiya kuza ekhayeni lakho; okanye, ukuba uyathanda,  
Yiza ekhayeni lam, ndaye ndiya kukulindela.

310

**UCassius.** Ndiya kwenjenjalo: de kube lelo thuba,  
cinga ngelizwe.

/Waphuma uBrutus.

Ewe, Brutus, uzukile; kanti, ndibon' ukuthi  
Indalo yakho ehlonephekileyo inokusetyenzwa kuloo nto  
Iyiyo: ngoko kufanelekile ukuba  
Iingqondo ezizukileyo zigcinwe zikunye nezo zifana nazo;  
Kuba ingubani na owomelele ngohlobo lokuba angabi  
nakuwexulwa?

315

uCaesar unenzondo ngakum; kodwa uyamthanda u-  
Brutus:

Ukuba bendinguBrutus ngoku, abe nguCassius yena,  
Ubengayi kundikiohlisa ngentsini. Ngabo obu busuku,  
Ndiya kugibisela ezifestileni zakhe, amaphepha abhalwe  
ngezandla ezahlukileyo,

Ukuze abe ngathi avela kubemi ngabemi, 320  
Amaphepha aya kuthi onke aphalaze uluvo olukhulu  
Lokuhlonelwa kwegama lakhe yiRoma; nokujongwa  
Ngodelo ukuthand' udumo kukaCaesar:

Emva koko uCaesar makahlale azinze;

Kuba siya kumshukumisa, kungenjalo sinyamezele imihla  
emibi ngaphezulu. /Waphuma.

### UMBONISO III.

#### Istrato.

Iindudumo nemibane. Kungena kumacala ajongeneyo, uCasca  
ekhuphe ikrele lakhe. noCicero.

uCicero. Rolindara, Casca: uzise uCaesar ekhaya?

Kutheni umaphikana nje? kanjalo uthe ntsho ngaloo  
ndlela?

uCasca. Akuchukumiseki, xa lonke ulawulo lwehlabathi  
lugubha ngokwento e-ethe-ethe? Awu Cicero,

Ndizibonile iinkqwithelo, xa imimoya evuthuzayo 5

Isaphula imioki emaqhinaqhina; ndiwabonile namaza  
olwandle

Olumabhongo efukuka eqquma elephuza amagwebu,  
Efunquka kunye namafu azel' ingqumbo:

Kodwa de kube ngokuhlwanje, de kube ngoku,  
Andizange ndihambe kwiliqhwa elilephuza umlilo. 10

Kukho ukuba abezulu babe balwa bodwa;

Okanye ihlabathi elinezotha ngokungathethekiyo kwizi-  
thixo

Lizikhwezelela ukuba zithumele imbubho.

uCicero. Kutheni, kukho nto ingaqhelekanga uyibo-  
nileyo?

uCasca. Ikhoboka nje—nawe ulazi kakuhle ngoku-  
libona— 15

Liphakamise isandla salo sokhohlo, esithabathe idanga-  
tye, savutha

Ngokwezibane ezimashumi mabini zidityanisiwe; ukanti  
isandla salo

Kuba singawuva umlilo, asitshanga nantwana.

Ngaphezu koko—ukususela okoko andikalixhomi ikrele  
lam—

Ndathana mandla nengonyama ngakwiKhapitoli, 20

Eyandithi ntsho ngamehlo, yemka isisifu,

Ingandikhathazanga nganto: kwalapho kwakuqukene  
ngeentloko

Ikhulu labafazi abaluthuthu ngokofileyo,

Beguqulwe luloyiko Iwabo; abafungayo ukuba babone

Amadoda onke egutyungelwe ngumlilo enyuka esihla  
izitrato. 25

Ke izolo intaka yobusuku, kanti nasemin' emaqandanje  
Ichophe kwindawo yembutho, igxwala, itswina.

Xa ke le mihlola isuka idibane yenjenje,

Abantu mabangatsho ukuthi, "Ezi zizathu zabo;

Zingummiselo wendalo"; kuba, ndinenkolo 30

Ukuba zinto ezhlolayo kwelo zwe zalatha kulo.

**UCicero.** Ngenene, lixesha lezinto ezingaqhelekanga:

Kodwa abantu banokuzichaza izinto ngohlobo Iwabo,

Bemke mpela kweyona njongo yazo ngokwazo. 35

**UCaesar** uyeza sini na kwiKhapitoli ngomso?

**UCasca.** Uyeza; kuba uthumele uAntonius

Ukuba aze akuxelele ukuba uya kuba lapho ngomso.

**UCicero.** Rolindara, ke Casca: eli zulu liyaluzela linje  
asililo lokuba kungahanjwa kulo.

**UCasca.** Ndlelantle, Cicero. /Waphuma **uCicero.** 40

**Kungena** uCassius.

**UCassius.** Ngubani lowo?

**UCasca.** NgumRoma.

**UCassius.** UCasca, ngelizwi lakho.

**UCasca.** Indlebe yakho ibukhali. Cassius, bunjani  
obu busuku!

**UCassius.** Bubusuku obuhle kanye kubantu abanyani-  
sekileyo.

**UCasca.** Ngubani owayesazi ukuba izibhakabhaka  
zingayaluzela zenjenje?

**UCassius.** Abo balazi ihlabathi lizele zizophene. 45

Okukokwam, ndizijkelezile izitrato,

Ndizenze isichenge kubusuku obunengozi;

Ndinje ndingabambanga mzimba, Casca, njengoko ubona,

Ugaga luphandle kumatye esichothe:

Wale xa umbane oluhlaza ojikojiko ubonakala uvula 50

Isifuba sezulu, ndiziphose kanye

Kuloo ndawo ufunze kuyo nakuwo kanye.

**UCasca.** Kodwa kungasizathu sini ukuba uwahende kangaka amazulu?

Yimfanelo yabantu ukuba boyike bagubhe,

Xa izithixo ezinamandla zithumela ngemiqondiso 55

Izigidimi ezoyikekayo ukuza kusothusa.

**UCassius.** Udangele, Casca; nezo ntlantsi zobomi Bezimelwe kukuba kumRoma ujiswele, Kungenjalo akuzisebenzisi. Ukhangeleka buthuthura, uthe phuhlu amehlo,

Usoyika, umangalisiwe

Kukubona ukungazoli okungaqhelekanga kwamazulu:

Kodwa ukuba ubunokuqiqa esona sizathu

Sokuba kungani na ukuba yonke le mililo, kungani na zonke ezi

Zithunzela zirulubayo, kungani na iintaka nezilo ngokwahlukileyo kwindalo yazo

Kungani na amadoda amakhulu azenze izidenge, abantwana baqiqe, 65

Kungani na zonke ezi zinto zishenxe kwindalo yazo Iindalo zazo namandla ezazinikwe wona

Zibe kwisimo esingesiso sendalo kuzo—kungani, uya kufumana

Ukuba izulu libatofe ngale mimoya,

Libenza izinto ezizele luloyiko nevuso

70

Ngokubhekiselele kwisimo esingesiso sendalo.

Ke, Casca, ndingabiza ngegama kuwe umntu

Ofana nqwa nobu busuku bubi,

Obhavumla, alenyeye, avule amangcwaba, agqume

Njengoko yenjenjalo ingonyama kwiKhapitoli,— 75

Umntu ongomelelanga ngaphezu kwakho okanye kwam

Kwizenzo zesiqu; ukanti ukhule ngokumangalisayo,

Esoyikeka, njengokuba olu yaluzelo lungaqhelekanga lunjalo.

**UCasca.** NguCaesar lo uthetha yena; asinguye sini na Cassius?

**UCassius.** Nokuba ngubani na: kuba ngoku ama-Roma 80

Aneziqa nezigalo ngokokhokho bawo;

Kodwa, athi ke amaxesha esikuwo! iingqondo zobawo zafa,

Sesilawulwa yimimoya yoma;

Imo yobukhoboka neentshutshiso zibonisa ukuba sibusafira.

**UCasca.** Eneneni, bathi iiNgwevu ngomso 85  
Zifuna ukummisela uCaesar abe yikumkani;  
Waye eza kuthwala isitsaba sakhe elwandle nasemhlaben,  
Kuyo yonke indawo, ngaphandle kwalapha eltali.

**UCassius.** Ndiyazi ke, apho ndiya kusifaka khona esi sinkempe;

UCassius uya kumkhulula uCassius ebukhobokeni: 90

Apho ke, nina zithixo, niya kwenza ababuthathaka bomelele kanye;

Apho ke, nina zithixo, niya kubeyisa abalawula ngobu-  
ngqwangangqwili:

Akukho nqaba yamatye, zindonga zexina ebethiweyo,  
Mhadi uswel' umoya, makhonkco entsimbi aluqilima  
Anokuthintela amandla enkalipho;

Kodwa ubomi, bakuba budiniwe yile mivalo yehlabathi,  
Abukhe buswele mandla akuzikhulula,

Njengoko ndikwazi oko, malazi nelizwe kanjalo liphela,  
Loo ntwana yentshutshiso ndiyithweleyo

Ndiya kuyivuthulula ngokuthanda. /Lisazongoma

**UCasca.** Kanti nam ndinokwenjenjalo: 100

Kanti lonke ikhoboka lifumbethe esandleni salo

Amandla okuzikhulula ebukhobokeni balo.

**UCassius.** Kungasizathu sini ukuba uCaesar abe ngo-  
lawula ngogonyamelo?

Athi ke olo ludwayi! Ndiyazi ukuba ubengezenzi  
ingcuka,

Koko abona ukuthi amaRoma ajiigusha nje: 105

Ubengezenzi ingonyama, xa amaRoma ebengezizo iimazi  
zeenyamakazi.

Abo bathi ngobungxamo baphembe umlilo omkhulu  
Bawuqala ngeentsasana: yenziwe mququ, nkunkuma,  
Mswane yintoni iRoma ukuba ikhonze nganjong' inye  
Ukudumisa into engcole kangaka njengoCaesar! 110

Awu, athi ke wena buhlungundini bentliziyo,

Undidudulelephi? Mhlawumbi ndikuthetha oku

Phambi kwekhoboka eliqondayo: ke ndiyazi

Ndiya kuperhenduliswa ngamazwi am; kodwa ndixhobile  
Zaye iingozi azini yani kum. 115

**UCasca.** Uthetha usingise kuCasca; ke kuloo mntu  
Asibali lakunyubuka eli. Bamba isandla sam:  
Zilungiselele ziphindzelwe zonke ezi zigqukru;  
Ndaye ndiya kulubeka olu nyawo lwam kumgama omde  
Onokuhanjwa nangubani.

- UCassius.** Kukho umnqophiso owenziweyo.  
 Ke yazi oku, Casca, sendikhe ndathethana  
 Nenxeny e yamaRoma angqondo zizukileyo  
 Ukuba wona nam sisingathe umcimbi  
 Ozukileyo kodwa onobungozi iziphumo zawo;  
 Ndiyazi ke, kuleli thuba nje, andilindele 125  
 Kwisango likaPompey; kuba ngoku, kobu busuku boyi-  
 kekayo,  
 Akukho kushukuma nakuhambahamba ezitrateni;  
 Yaye imbonakalo yezulu ngathi  
 Iwulungele umcimbi esiwusingetheyo,  
 Omajaja ligazi, onesilongolongo somlilo, ombi ngoku-  
 nciamisayo. 130
- UCasca.** Khawunge uyasondela kancinane, ukho lo  
 uza ngobungxamo.
- UCassius.** NguCinna, ndimqonda ngokunyathela kwakhe;  
 Ungumhlobo.

### Kungena uCinna

Cinna, ungxamelephi kangaka?

**UCinna.** Ndikhangel a wena. Ngubani Iowa? Ngu-  
 Metellus Cimber?

**UCassius.** Hayi, nguCasca; omnye wabakunye nathi 135  
 Kwimigudu yethu. Andilindelwe, Cinna?

**UCinna.** Ndiyavuya koku. Athi ukuba kubi kobu  
 busuku!

Ababini bathathu kuthi sebekhe babona izinto ezinga-  
 qhelekanga.

**UCassius.** Andilindelwe? Ndazise.

**UCinna.** Ewe, ulindelwe—

Awu Cassius, ukuba nje ube unokusizuzela 140

UBrutus ozukileyo abe kwiqela lethu—

**UCassius.** Zola engqondweni, lungandini Cinna, thaba-  
 tha eli phepha.

Qonda kakuhle, ulibeke kwisihlalo somphathi,  
 Apho uBrutus angathi alifumane khona; uze ugibisele eli

Efestileni yakhe; uze uncamatelise eli ngomthwebeba 145  
 Kwisithombe sikaBrutus omdala: kwakuba kwensiwe  
 konke oku,

Buyela esangweni likaPompey, apho uya kusifumana  
 khona

UDecius Brutus noTrebonius baphaya?

**UCinna.** Bonke ngaphandle kukaMetellus Cimber; ke  
yena uye

Kukhangela wena endlwini yakho. Ngoko ndiya ku-  
khawuleza 150

Ndiwabeke la maphepha njengoko undiyalele.

**UCassius.** Wakukugqiba oko, buyela kwindlu ka-  
Pompey yemidlalo. /Waphuma uCinna.

Yiza, Casca, wena nam, sothi phambi kokuba kuse,  
Sibone uBrutus endlwini yakhe: izahluko ezithathu zakhe  
Sezingakuthi; umfo lo wonke 155

Ngomgudu olandelayo, uya kuzinikela kuthi.

**UCasca.** Awu, uxatyisiwe yena ngabo bonke abantu:  
Kwaye, oko kubonakala kuyingcaphukiso ephuma kuthi,  
Ubuso bakhe, njengomlilo onamandla wokuguqula  
iiintsimbi,

Buya kukuguqulela ebulungiseni nasesidimeni. 160.

**UCassius.** Yena nesidima sakhe, nokufunwa kwakhe  
ngamandla sithi,

Uzityhilelwakakuhle. Masihambe,

Kuba sekusemva kweenzulu zobusuku, ke phambi  
kokuba kuse

Siya kumvusa siqiniseke ngaye. /Baphuma

## INDIMA II.

### Umboniso I

**IRoma.** Umyezo kaBrutus. Kungena uBrutus.

**UBrutus.** Yintoni, Lucius, hi!—

Andinakho, ngokuqwalasela intshukumo yeenkwenkwezi,  
Ukuthelekelela ukuba kulithuba lini na kuse.—Lucius,  
ndithi!—

Akwaba impazamo ibikwelam icala yokuba ndithi ntolithi  
ukulala.—

Kuxa liphi, Lucius, kuxa liphi? ndithi, vuka! yintoni,  
Lucius! 5

Kungena uLucius

**ULucius.** Undibizile, mhlekazi?

**UBrutus.** Ndizele nesibane kwigumbi lam lokufundela,  
Lucius:

Lakukhanyiswa uze kundibiza.

**ULucius.** Ndiya kwenjenjalo, mhlekazi.

**UBrutus.** Makube kungokufa kwakhe: okukokwam, 10  
Andinasizathu sasiyu sakumcekisa,

Ngaphandle kwesingesesoluntu. Unga angathweswa  
isitsaba:-

Yimini ezolileyo elithi iramba liphume ngayo;  
Linqwenel' ukuhambahamba buzimela. Athweswe  
isitsaba?—loo nto— 15

Oko akungesiguquli yini isimo sakhe, nantso ke inkohla:  
Ke, mandithi, singaba simfaka ulwamvila,  
Angathi ekuthanden i kwakhe enze ubungozi ngalo.  
Ukusetyenziswa kakubi kwegunya, kuxa kuguzulwa  
Isazela egunyeni kodwa, xa ndithetha inene ngoCaesar  
Andazi xesha uthando lwakhe lwakha lwawexulwa 20  
Ngaphezu kwengqiqo yakhe. Kodwa yinto eyazekayo,  
Ukuba ubulali buyileli yebhongo elithukuzayo,  
Athi ngayo umntu ogwencelayo aguqulele kuyo ubuso  
bakhe;

Aze athi akufika kwinqwanqwa lokugqibela,  
Aguuke ngoku ileli ayinikel' umva, 25  
Ajonge emafini, awadele amanqwanqwa asezantsi  
Abethe wenyuka ngawo. Kusenokuba njalo kuCaesar;  
Ke, hleze abe njalo, nqanda ke. Ke njengokuba ingxu-  
shane.

Ingayi kubonisa nto siyiyo isimo sakhe,  
Mayibekwe olu llobo; ukuba loo nto ayiyo, ithe  
yongezwa. 30

Iya kumqhuba iye kumlahla kula nakulawa malandalahla:  
Ngoko mfaniseni neqanda lenyoka,  
Elithi, lakuqanduselwa, kwanjengezinye lingenwe yinko-  
hlakalo,

Mbulaleleni eqokobheni.

**Kungena kwakhona uLucius**

**ULucius.** Isibane siyavutha egumbini lakho mhlekazi. 35  
Ekuphuthaphutheni efestileni ndifun' into yokuqhwitha,  
ndifumene

Eli phepha, litywinwe linje; ke, ndiqinisekile,  
Belingekho phaya ukuya kulala kwam. /**Umnika iletta.**

**UBrutus.** Hamb' uye kulala kwakhona; akukasi.

Ngomso, kwedini, asizizo **ii-Ides zikaMatshi?** 40

**ULucius.** Andazi, mhlekazi.

**UBrutus.** Khangela kwiKhalenda, undizele nezwi.

**ULucius.** Ndiya kwenjenjalo, mhlekazi. /**Waphuma.**

**UBrutus.** Ukubinza kweenkwenkwezi emoyeni  
Kukhanya kangangokuba ndingafunda ngako. 45

**/Wayivula iletta wayifunda.**

"Brutus, wena ulele: vuka, uzibonele ngokwakho.  
IRoma mayi..., njalo ke. Thetha, hlasela, phindezela!"—  
"Brutus, wena ulele: vuka!"  
Izixhokonxo ezinje sekufuthi zisenziwa  
Ndizamkele. 50

"IRoma mayi..., njalo ke" Mandizigqibezelele ngokwam  
oku;

IRoma mayime inkwantya phantsi kokoyika umntu  
omnye? Intoni, iRoma?

Okhokho bam kuzo izitrato zeRoma  
Baligxotha iTakwini, lakubizwa ngokuba yikumkani  
"Thetha, hlasela, phindezela!" Ndibongozwa 55  
Ukuba ndithethe ndihlasele? Awu Roma, ndiyakuthe-  
mbisa,

Ukuba uphindezelo lolandela, wosifumana  
Isicelo sakho ngokuzeleyo esandleni sikaBrutus!

### Kungena kwakhona uLucius

**ULucius.** Mhlekazi, seliphelile isumi elinesihlanu ku-  
Matshi. /Kwankqonkqozwa ngaphakathi.

**UBrutus.** Kulungile. Yiya esangweni; kukho bani  
unkqonkqonzayo. /Waphuma uLucius 60

Okoko wathi uCassius wandilola ukuba ndichase uCaesar,  
Andibazi ubuthongo.

Phakathi kokwenzeka kwesenzo esibi  
Nokusungulwa kwale nto, sonke esi sithuba  
Sisuke sanjengombono okanye iphupha elingcolileyo: 65.  
Ingqondo namandla omzimba  
Zisebhungeni; ke imo yomntu  
Njengobukumkanana, ijongene  
Nemeko yovukelo.

### Kungena kwakhona uLucius

**ULucius.** Mhlekazi, ngumzalwana wakho uCassius lo  
usemnyango, Onqwenela ukubona wena. 70

**UBrutus.** Uyedwa?

**ULucius.** Hayi, mhlekazi, unabanye.

**UBrutus.** Uyabazi?

**ULucius.** Hayi, mhlekazi, iminqwazi yabo itsalwe yaza  
kuma ngeendlebe,  
Inkoliso yobuso babo igqunywe ziingubo zabo,  
Ngohlobo lokuba ndingabi nakubaqonda ngobuso  
babos. 75.

**UBrutus.** Bangenise.

/Waphuma uLucius.

Ngabeduli. Awu yelenqendini,

Akunazintloni na zokubonakalisa ulungqu lwakho olunengozi ngobusuku,

Ngexesha ezikhululeka ngalo izenzo zobubi? Awu, sewuya kuthi emini

Uwufumanephi na umgongxo omnyama ngokwaneleyo 80

Ukuba ube nakho ukufihla ubuso bakho obubulwanya-nara? Mus' ukuwufuna yelenqe;

Bufile eluncumeni naseluthandweni:

Kuba ukuba uhamba, uyiloo nto imbonakalo yendalo yakho iyiyo,

NeErebus ngokwayo ayisiso sithokothoko

Singakufihlayo ekuphangweni.

85.

**Kungena** uCassius, uCasca, uDecius, uCinna, uMetellus Cimber, noTrebonius.

**UCassius.** Ndicing' ukuthi size kukuphazamisa uziphumlele:

Bhota, Brutus, asikukhathazi kodwa?

**UBrutus.** Besendivukile ngale yure, ndihleli ubusuku bonke.

Ndiyawazi sini na la madoda uhamba nawo?

**UCassius.** Ewe, ngamanye, kube kuwo apha 90

Kungekho nanye engakuhlonelanga, nganye kuwo apha inqwenela

Ukuba ube ubunolo luvo ngesiqu sakho

Athi wonke umRoma ozukileyo akucingele kulo.

Lo nguTrebonius.

**UBrutus.** Wamkelekile apha.

**UCassius.** Lo, nguDecius Brutus. 95

**UBrutus.** Wamkelekile naye.

**UCassius.** Lo nguCasca, lo nguCinna, ize lo ibe ngu-Metellus Cimber.

**UBrutus.** Bamkelekile bonke.—

Ziinkathazo zini enijongene nazo eziphe zinzi

Phakathi kwamehlo enu nobusuku?

**UCassius.** Ndingakhe ndibe nazwana bucala nawe? 100

/UBrutus noCassius basebezelana.

**UDecius.** Impumalanga ingapha: umsobomvu awubonakali ngapha?

**UCasca.** Hayi.

**UCinna.** Awu, uxolo, nkosi, ubonakala khona; kwaye laa migca ingwevu iqukumbele amafu zizigidimi zokusa.

**UCsca.** Nobuye nivume ukuba nobabini niphazamile.  
Aphaa, njengoko ndisalatha ngekrele, ilanga liphuma  
khona. 105.

Ikwayindlela enkulu ebhekisa esude,  
Sakucinga ukuba kusesentloko enyakeni.

Kwisithuba seenyanga ezimbini ukusuka ngoku, lisingisa  
enode

Liya kuqala ukutshisa, ke impumalanga 110

Imi malunga neKhapitoli, kanye apha.

**UBrutus.** Ethe izandla zenu kwakhona, ngabanye nga-  
banye.

**UCassius.** Masifungele izibhambathiso zethu.

**UBrutus.** Hayi, masingafungi: ukuba akwanele oku,  
ubuso babantu,

Unyamezelo Iwemiphefumlo yethu, ukusetyenziswa ka-  
kubi kwexesha,— 115

Ukuba ezi njongo zibuthathaka, maziyekwe okwangoku,  
Indoda nganye iye kulala kumandlalo wayo oze;  
Luyekwe ulawulo olungqabalala olusajonge kude luqhu-  
be,

De indoda nganye ijube ngokuthanda kolawula ngogo-  
nyamelo. Kodwa ukuba

Ezi njongo, njengoko ndiqinisekile ukuba zinjalo, zino-  
bushushu 120

Obukwaneleleyo ukukhwezelela amagwala, bomeleze  
ngokhalipho

Imimoya enyibilikayo yabafazi; ke, zimamhlaba zako-  
wethu

Kungasizathu sini ukuba sifun' ukududulwa ngomcimbi  
wethu,

Sifakw' izilanda xa silungis' amakhwiniba? Ngama-  
khoboka mani angamanye

Ingengawo amaRoma agcin' izifuba zawo, alenzileyo  
elawo izwi, 125

Aye engenakuwa phantsi kulo? Sisifungo sini esisesinye  
Esingaphezu kokunyaniseka kusebenzela ukunyaniseka,  
Ukuba kube njalo okanye sifele kona?

Fungani babingeleli, nani magwalandini, madoda ange-  
nakuthembeka,

Mibutyabutya midala ingaxel' into, mimoya inyamezela  
ngohlobo lokuba 130

Yamkele ukonakaliswa; kwizizathu ezibi ziyafunga

Izidalwa eziluhlobo oluthandatyuzwayo ngabantu; koda  
dwa musan' ukungcolisa

Ubulungisa obungenakumbi bemigudu yethu,

Kwanobukhalipha obungenakucudiswa bemiphefumlo  
yethu,

Ngokucing' ukuthi umcimbi wethu okanye amagalelo  
ethu

135

Afun' izifungo; xa ithontsi ngalinye legazi

UmRoma ngamnye onalo, enalo ngokuzukileyo,

Lothi kanti linamagazi-gazi obugqakhwe

Xa anokuthi aphule nentwana

Yaso nasiphi na isithembiso asenzileyo.

140

**UCassius.** Kodwa uthini ngoCicero? Asingekhe simva-  
vanye?

Ndicing' ukuthi uya kulixhasa ngokomeleleyo icala lethu.

**UCinna.** Hayi, nangayiphi na indlela.

**UMetellus.** Awu, masimfumane; kuba iinwele zakhe  
zesilivere

Ziya kusizela nokuba sicingelwe kakuhle,

145

Zisifumanel' abantu abamazwi aya kuncoma izenzo  
zethu:

Kuya kuthiwa, licebiso lakhe elikhokelele kwisenzo sethu;

Ubuqhajana nobundlobongela bethu abuyi kubonakala  
nakanye,

Kodwa konke kuya kugutungelwa yindili yakhe.

**UBrutus.** Awu, musan' ukumkhankanya: masingazi-  
tyand' igila kuye;

150

Kuba akasayi kuze angene entweni

Eqalwe ngabanye abantu.

**UCassius.** Masimyeke ke.

**UCasca.** Ngenene akafanelekanga.

**UDecius.** Makungabikho mntu wumbi zimnukelayo  
ngaphandle kukaCaesar?

**UCassius.** Decius, ukulo:- ndicing' ukuba akufanele-  
kile ukuba

155

UMark Antony, othandwa kangaka nguCaesar,

Aphile, uCaesar efile: siya kumfumana

Enobuqhophololo ekwenzeni amayelenqe; ke, niyakwazi  
aqamele ngako

Xa anokuthi akulungise, kunokunwenwezelu ngohlobo

Lokuba kube nobungozi kuthi sonke; ukuthintela oku,

UAntony noCaesar mabafe kunye.

**UBrutus.** Inkqubo yethu yosibonakalisa sidada egazini,  
Caius Cassius,

Ukushunqula intloko, size sinqunqe iingalo neenyawo,—  
Njengengqumbo ekufeni, nenzondo kamva;

Kuba uAntony ulilungu nje likaCaesar: 165

Masibe ngabenzi-dini, kodwa singabi ngabaxhel, Caius  
Sonke sichasene nomoya kaCaesar;

Ke emoyeni wabantu akukho gazi:

Awu akwaba, ke, besinokufikelela kumoya kaCaesar,  
Singamtyakatyi uCaesar! Kodwa, yeha 170

Igazi likaCaesar maliphalalele wona. Ke, malulama-  
ndini ezihlobo,

Masimbule ngobukroti, kodwa kungengayo ingqumbo;

Masimbenge ngokwenyama elungiselelwa izithixo,  
Singamhlahli ngokomzimba ofileyo onqunqelwa izinja:

Size sivumele iintliziyo zethu, njengoko amabuswa  
anobuqhophololo esenjenjalo, 175

Ukukhwezelela izicaka zawo ukuba zenze izenzo zobu-  
ndlobongela,

Aze abonakale emva koko ezingxolisa. Oku kuya  
kwenza

**Kuqondakale** ukuba isenzo sethu besiqhutywa yinto,  
kodwa ingenguwo umona:

Ekungathi kubonakele njalo kumenlo oluntu nje,  
Sibizwe ngokuba singabagutuuli, asizizo izigebenga. 180

OkukaMark Antony, musan' ukucinga ngaye;

Kuba engenakwenza nto njengoko ingalo kaCaesar  
injalo

Xa intloko kaCaesar isukile.

**UCassius.** Kanti ke ndinevuso ngaye;

Kuba uthando lwakhe lwendele kuCaesar—

**UBrutus.** Yeka loo nto, Cassius ulungileyo, mus' uku-  
mcinga: 185

Ukuba uyamthanda uCaesar, konke anokuthi akwenze

Kukuye esiqwini,—athi ngenxa yosizi azibulale ngenxa  
kaCaesar:

Oko kubonakala kungaphaya kokuba angakwenza;  
kuba uzinikele

Emidlalweni, ebundlobongeleni, naseziyungumeni za-  
bantu.

**UTrebonius.** Akukho nto mayoyikwe kuye; maka-  
ngafi;

Kuba usaya kuphila, akuhleke oku kamva.

/Yabesha ikloko

190

UBrutus. Inzwi! bala ukubetha kwekloko.

UCassius. Ikloko ibethe kathathu.

UTrebonius. Lithuba lokunduluka.

UCassius. Kodwa kusathandabuzeka,

Nokuba uCaesar uyeza akezi sini na namhla;

Kuba usuke wazaliswa ziinkolo kutshanje;

195

Ngokuchaseneyo noluvo abesakuba nalo,

Ngemibono, ngamaphupha, nemihlola:

Kunokwenzeka, ezi zinto zibonakeleyo zingaqhelekanga

Izothuso ezingaqhelekanga zобу busuku,

Nezicengo zosiyazi bakhe,

200

Zingamthintela angezi kwiKhapitoli namhlanje.

UDecius. Mus' ukukoyika oko : ukuba selezimisele njalo,

Ndiya kumwexula; kuba uyathanda ukuva

Izilwanyana ezingophondolunye zincethezwa ngemithi,

Iibhere ngezipili, iindlovu ngemihadi,

205

lingonyama ngemigibe, nabantu ngabanyhwalazi:

Kodwa xa ndimxelela ukuba ubathiyle abanyhwalazi

Uthi kunjalo, abe inguyena unyhwalazeka lula.

Mandisebenze;

Kuba ndinokumthambisa kwicala abuthathaka kulo,

210

Ndiya kuza naye kwiKhapitoli.

UCassius. Hayi, sonke soba lapho simphuthume.

UBrutus. Ngeyure yesibhozo: andithi yiyona yokugqibela?

UCinna. Mayibe yiyona yokugqibela leyo, kungabikho

Kusi lela ke.

UMetellus. UCaius Ligarius unenzondo kuCaesar,

215

Owamngxolisa ngokusuka ancome uPompey:

Ndithe manga ukuba kungabikho namnye kuni apha  
okhe wamcinga.

UBrutus. Ke, lungandini Metellus, yiya kuye:

Undithanda kakhulu, oko kubangwa yinto endibe yiyo  
kuye;

Mthumele apha, ndaye ndiya kumxonxa.

220

UCassius. Siza kuselwa: siza kukushiya, Brutus:-

Ke, zihlobo, chithakalani; kodwa nonke khumbulani

Oko nikuthethileyo, nizibonakalise ningamaRoma anya-  
nisekileyo.

UBrutus. Zidwesha, bonakalani nihlaziyekile nonwabile  
Inkangeleko yethu mayingadizi iinjongo zethu;

225

Kodwa ziphatheni ngolo hlobo iindlali zethu zamaRoma  
ziziphatha ngalo,

Lomoya ongadinwanga nembonakalo yesiqhelo:

Ngoku ke, bhotani nonke ngabanye.

/Baphuma bonke ngaphandle kukaBrutus.

Kwedini! Lucius!—Amakhwane selevuthiwe? Asimnqa  
oko;

Nambitha umbethe wobuthongo onzima ngokobusi: 230  
Akunamibono yamabhongo nazingcamango ziphuthileyo,  
Ezithi iingxaki zizibange ezingqondweni zabantu;  
Kungoko ulele obentlombe nje.

**Kungena uPortia.**

**UPortia.** Brutus, nkosi yam!

**UBrutus.** Portia, ufun' ukuthini ngokwenjenje? Kungani  
ukuba ube sewuvukile?

Akuyilungele impilo yakho into yokuba 235

Lo mzinjana wakho uethe-ethe uwubeke esichengeni  
sentsasa enje ukubanda.

**UPortia.** Kanti ke nowakho ngokunjalo. Wena Bru-  
tus, ngendlela apha engenandili,

Uthe nyebelile waphuma ezingubeni kum: kube, phezolo,  
esopholweni,

Uthe khwaphululu, wahambahamba,

Usezingcingeni, usenz' izingqala, iingalo uzikhwaba-  
shile; 240

Endithe ndakukubuza ukuba oku kukuthini na,  
Wandithi ndluu ngamehlo ngokungenasidima:  
Ndikungcambazisile; wasuka wonway' intloko,  
Waza ngokruquko olukhulu, wangqisha ngonyawo pha-  
ntsi:

Kanti ke andiyekanga; wasuka wakheth' ukuthula; 245

Kodwa ngokunyolanyola ngesandla,

Undinik' ingqondo yokuba mandikuyeke: ndakuyeka ke;

Ngokoyika ukuqhubela phambili olo kruquko

Olubonakele lushushu kanye; ndaza ke konk' oku

Ndakuthabath' ukuba kubangwa bubulwelwe, 250

Obuthi bumfikele umntu ngamnye ngeyure yakhe.

Butsho ungatyi, ungathethi, ungalali;

Butsho buguqule nembonakalo yakho

Njengoko benjenjalo kwisimo sakho,

Kangangokuba ndingakwazi, Brutus. Ntandane iy-  
nkosi yam, 255

Ndzise ngonobangela wale ntlungu yakho.

**UBrutus.** Andiziva mnandi empilweni, kuphela ke.

**UPortia.** UBrutus usisilumko, kwaye, ukuba ebengekho mpilweni,

Ebeya kwenza onke amacebo ukuba abuyele kuyo.

**UBrutus.** Kanti, ndenjenjalo. Portia ulungileyo, bu-yela ezingubeni. 260

**UPortia.** UBrutus akaphilile? Ke kaloku kuyimpilo sini na

Ukuhamba uyek' umzimba, urabula imimoya efumileyo Yentsasa emanzi? Intoni, uBrutus akaphilile, Aze athi nyebelile ezingubeni zakhe ezimnandi, Aze kufumana imibethe emibi yobusuku, 265

Ahende imimoya emanzi engekomiswa lilanga Aqhubele phambili isigulo sakhe? Yinqaba, Brutus wam Unangcaphukiso yimbi ikugulisayo engqondweni yakho, Endinelungelo nemfanelo ngendawo endikuyo

Yokuyazi: ke, ndiwa ngamadolo, 270

Ndikuloba, ngobo buhle bam bebusakunconywa futhi, Ngazo zonke izifungo zakho zothando, nangeso sibhambathiso sikhulu

Sasimanya sasenza umntu omnye,  
Ukuba ucombululele mna, onguwe, osiqingatha sakho,  
Ukuba kungasizathu sini na ukuba uxubaye; nokuba ngawaphi na laa 275

Madoda ngobu busuku ube unembutho nawo,—kuba bekukho

Isithandathu okanye isixhenxe, eside safihla ubuso baso Nasebumnyameni.

**UBrutus.** Mus' ukuguqa, lulamandini Portia.

**UPortia.** Bekungekho mfuneko yokuba ndenjenjalo, ukuba ube unguBrutus olilulama.

Phantsi kweqhina lomtshato, ndazise, Brutus, 280  
Akulindelekile na ukuba ndiwazi amahlebo

Abhekiselele kuwe? Ndinguwe

Kodwa, njengoko kubonakala, ngolo hlobo okanye ngo-kungafezekanga,—

Ukuba sihlale kunye xa sityayo, ndikonwabise ezingubeni zakho,

Ndincokole nawe ngamaxeshu athile? Mandihlale nje enyeleni 285

Yolonwabo lwakho oluhle? Ukuba kuphela oko, UPortia lihenyukazi likaBrutus, akanguye umfazi wakhe.

**UBrutus.** Wena ungumfazi wam wenene nohloneleki-  
leyo;

Othandeka kum njengamathontsi abomvu  
Atyelela intliziyo yam ekhathazekileyo. 290

**UPortia.** Ukuba oku bekuyinyaniso, ke ngendilaziswa  
eli hlebo.

Ndiyavuma ndingumfazi; kodwa kuko konk' oko  
Umfazi awathi uMhlekazi uBrutus wamthabatha wangu-  
mkakhe:

Ndiyavuma ndingumfazi; kodwa kuko konk'oko  
Umfazi wodumo oluhle,—intombi kaCato. 295

Undicingel' ukuthi andomelele kunabany' abafazi,  
Xa ndinobawo onjalo kwanomyeni onjalo?

Ndazise ngeenjongo zakho; andiyi kuzibhengeza:  
Ndinesiqinisekiso esomeleleyo sonyamezelo lwam,  
Ngokuzihlaba ngabom apha 300

Ehangeni: uthi ndinganyamezela oko,  
Ndize ndingenjenjalo kumahlebo endoda yam?

**UBrutus.** Awu zithixondini,  
Ndenzeni ndinyaniseke kulo mfazi uhloniphekileyo!

*/Kwankqonkqozwa ngaphakathi.*

Phulaphula, phulaphula! kukho bani unkqonkqozayo,  
Portia, khawungene;

Kothi emzuzwini isifuba sakho sixhamle 305

Amahlebo entliziyo yam:

Zonke iingxaki zam ndiya kuzityhila kuwe,  
Bonke ubume beentshiyi zam ezikhathazekileyo:-

Shenxa kum ngokukhawuleza. /Wemka uPortia. —

Lucius ngubanji lowo unkqonkqozayo?

**Kungena kwakhona uLucius enoLigarius**

**ULucius.** Nanku umntu ongaphilanga onga anganezwi  
nawe. 310

**UBrutus.** UCaius Ligarius, lo uMetellus ebethetha nga-  
ye.—

Kwedini, yithi gu buçala,—Caius Ligarius! kunjani?

**ULigarius.** Ngamana unganemini entle, lutsho ulwimi  
olubuthathaka.

**UBrutus.** Awu athi eli xesha ulikhethileyo, khaliph-  
ndini Caius,

Ukuthwala iqhiya! Akwaba ubungaguli! 315

**ULigarius.** Andiguli, ukuba uBrutus unamcimbi ubalu-  
lekileyo

Ulifaneleyo igama lozuko.

**UBrutus.** Ndiphethe umcimbi onjalo, Ligarius,  
Ukuba ubunendlebe esempilweni yokuwuphulaphula.

**ULigarius.** Ngazo zonke izithixo amaRoma aqubuda  
phambi kwazo, 320

Ngoku nangoku ndiyasivuthulula isigulo sam! Moya  
weRoma!

Nyana ulikhalipha, oyilwe kwizintso zembeko!  
Wena, njengomkhwitsi, uwusebenze ngokomlingo  
Umoya wam ofileyo. Ngoku ndenze ndibaleke,  
Ndaye ndiya kuzamana nezinto ezingenakwenzeka; 325  
Ewe, ndizikhulele. Kuza kwenziwa ntoni?

**UBrutus.** Umsetyenzana owotsho abebegula baphile.

**ULigarius.** Kodwa akukho bebephila esotsho bagule?

**UBrutus.** Noko masikwenze. Ukuba kuyintoni na,  
Caius wam,

Ndiya kukucombulu la kuwe, njengokuba sihamba sis-  
ya 330

Kulowo makwenziwe kuye.

**ULigarius.** Hamba,  
Ndaye ndiya kukulandela ngentliziyo esavutha ngokutsha,  
Into eza kwenziwa andiyazi: kodwa kwanele  
Ukuba uBrutus andikhokele.

**UBrutus.** Ndilandele, ke. /Baphuma.

**INDIMA II.**

**Umboniso II.**

**Igumbi endlwini kaCaesar**

**Iindudumo nemibane.** Kungena uCaesar, ekwigawuni yakhe yangokuhlwa

**UCaesar.** Ilizulu ingumhlaba akukho iseluxolweni ngo-kuhlwanje:

Kude kwakathathu uCalpurnia ekhala ebuthongweni,

“Sizani, awu! bagebenga uCaesar!”—Kukho bani ngaphakathi?

**Kungena isicaka**

**Isicaka.** Mhlekazi?

**UCaesar.** Hamba uxelele ababingeleli benze idini, 5

Undizele nezimvo zabo ngempumelelo.

**Isicaka.** Ndiya kwenjenjalo, mhlekazi. /Saphuma.

**Kungena uCalpurnia**

**UCalpurnia.** Ufun’ ukuthini, Caesar? Ucing’ ukuphuma?

Akuyi kuphuma endlwini yakho namhlanje.

**UCaesar.** UCaesar uya kuphuma: izinto ezazindile-kuza 10

Azizange zindijonge koko zazikwenza oko ngasemva kwam; zothi zakubona ubuso bukaCaesar, zithi dukalala.

**UCalpurnia.** Caesar, andizange ndayinanza nganto imihlola,

Kanti ngoku indenz’ ivuso. Kukho bani ukhoyo ngaphakathi apha,

Nangaphandle kwezinto esithe saziva sazibona, 15

Obalisa ngezinto ezoyikeka ngokungathethekiyo ezibonwe ngumlindi,

Imazi yengonyama izalele ezitrateni;

Amangcwaba akhamisie, abakhupha ebebengaphakathi kuwo;

Amagora azizidlamlilo ezoyikekayo alwile emafini, 20  
Ezizintlu namabutho andindeke ngokwasemfazweni,

Atsho kwafefeza igazi phezu kweKhapitoli;

Ingxolo yedabi yakhenkceza emoyeni,

Amahashe akhalile, imikhuthuka ejubayo yagcuma;

Izithunzela zatswina zikhwina ezitrateni.

Awu Caesar, ezi zinto zingaphaya kwesiqhelo,

Ndaye ndizoyika!

25

**UCaesar.** Yintoni enganxwenywayo.

Esiphelo sesiqulunqwe zizithixo ezinamandla?

Kanti uza kuphuma yena uCaesar; kuba le mihlola

Yenzelwe ilizwe liphela kwanjengokuba yenzelwe uCaesar.

**UCalpurnia.** Xa amangqiba abhubhayo, akubikho zi-

nkwenkwezi zinemitshoba zibonwayo;

30

Izibhakabhaka ngokwazo ziyadangazela kwakubhubha  
amatshawe.

**UCaesar.** Amagwala afa kaninzi phambi kokufa kwavo  
kanye;

Amakhalipha akungcamla kube kanye kuphela ukufa.

Kuyo yonke imimangaliso endikhe ndayiva,

Akukho nto indimangalisa njengokuba abantu boyike;

35 Kusekuhleni nje ukuba ukufa, isiphelo esiyimfuneko,

Kofika ngethuba lokuba kufike.

**Kwangena kwakhona** isicaka

Bathini osiyazi?

**Isicaka.** Abavumi nantwana ukuba uphume namhlanje.

Xa bebekhupha umbilini wesilo sombingelelo,

Ababanga nakuyifumana intliziyo ngaphakathi esilwa-  
nyaneni.

40

**UCaesar.** Izithixo zikwenza oku ngeentloni zobugwala:

UCaesar uya kuba usisilwanyana esingenantliziyo,

Ukuba unokuhlala ekhaya namhlanje ngenxa yokoyika.

Hayi bo, UCaesar akayi kukwenza oko. Ingozi yazi  
kakuhle

Ukuba uCaesar unobungozi kunayo:

45

Siziingonyama ezimbini eziselwe ngalanga linye,

Mna ke ndiyendadlana neyoyikeka ngaphezulu:

Ke uCaesar uya kuphuma.

**UCalpurnia.** Awu, nkosi yam,

Ubulumko bakho buginywe kukuzithemba.

Mus' ukuphuma namhlanje: lubize ngokuba luloyiko  
lwam

50

Olukugcine endlwini, ingelulo olwakho.

Siya kuthumela uMark Antony kwindlu yeeNgwevu;

Waye eya kuthi akuphilanga namhlanje:

Ndivumele, ndiwa ngedolo, ndiphumelele kule nto.

**UCaesar.** UMark Antony uya kuthi andiphilanga;

55

Ndize, ngenxa yobulwelwe bakho, ndihlale ekhaya.

**Kungena uDecius**

Nanku uDecius Brutus, uya kuzixeleta njalo.

**UDecius.** Aa, Caesar! bhota, Caesar ubekileyo:  
Ndize kukuphuthuma ukuba uye kwindlu yeeNgwevu.

**UCaeser.** Ufike ngethuba elihle kanye, 60

Ukuba use imibuliso yam kwindlu yeeNgwevu,  
Uzixelete ukuba andizi namhlanje:

Ukungabi nakho bubuxoki; ibe u-andingeze, ibobuphindiweyo: 65

Andizi namhlanje,—zixelete njalo, Decius.

**UCalpurnia.** Yithi akaphilile.

**UCaesar.** UCaesar makathumele ubuxoki?

Ukuza kuthi ga kulo gama ndiyolule ingalo yam ngoaloyiso,

Kanti ndiza koyika ukuxelela iintshebe ezimhlophe inyaniso?

Decius, hamba uzixelete ukuba uCaesar akezi.

**UDecius.** Ngangalala ingenamida Caesar, mandibe nesizathu endisaziyo,

Hleze ndibe yinto yentsini ndakuzazisa njalo. 70

**UCaesar.** Isizathu sikhwintando yam,—andizi;

Oko kwanele ukuzikholisa iiNgwevu.

Kodwa, ukwaneza wena siqu,

Kuba ndiyakuthanda, ndiza kukwazisa:

**UCalpurnia** apha, umkam, undihlalisa ekhaya: 75

Uphuphe ngobu busuku ebona isithombe sam,

Esibonakele njengomthombo omehlo alikhulu,

Atsawula igazi elicwengileyo; aza amaRoma amaninzi aneminqweno

Eza encumancumeza, ahlamba izandla zaho kulo:

Ezi zinto ke uzithabatha njengezilumkiso, namavuso, 80

Neenkohlakalo ezizayo; ke uwa ngedolo

Endibongozela ukuba ndihlale ekhaya namhlanje.

**UDecius.** Eli phupha lonke lilawulwa kakubi;

Ibingumbono omhle nonenyweba:

Isithombe sakho esitsawula igazi ngamehlo amaninzi, 85

Ekuthe kulo amaRoma amaninzi ancumancumezayo ahlamba,

Sibonisa ukuba apha kuwe iRoma eyandileyo iya kumanca

Igazi lentlaziyeko; aye amadoda amakhulu eya kuthi nkxu  
Iiqhiya zawa esenza izikhumbuzo neembasa.

Nako ke okuthethwa liphupha likaCalpurnia. 90

**UCaesar.** Walilawula kwasa ngale ndlela.

**UDecius.** Ndenjenjalo, wakuba ukuvile endinokukuthe-tha:

Ke mawazi ngoku,—iiNgwevu zigqibe

Ekunikeleni, ngeli langa, isitsaba kwingangalala uCaesar.

Xa ke unokuthi uzithumele izwi lokuba akuzi, 95

Zinokuthi ziluguqule uluvo. Nangaphezu koko, khawubone isigxeko

Esingathi senziwe, xa kukho bani uthi,

“Yiyekeni ife indlu yeeNgwevu de kube lelo xesha,

Aya kuthi ngalo umkaCaesar afikelwe ngamaphupha amahle.”

Xa uCaesar azifihlayo, aziyi kudumzelā, zithi, 100

“Bona ke, uCaesar uyoyika?”

Ndixolele, Caesar, kuba uthando lwam olunzulu

Kuwe lundinyanzelela ekubeni ndikuxelele oku;

Ibe ingqondo yokwenza oko kwisithandwa sam indithiba.

**UCaesar.** Awu zabonakala zibubudenge ngoku izoyiko zakho Calpurnia! 105

Ndineentloni ukuba ndibe bendizinikele kuzo.

Ethe umnweba wam, kuba ndiyahamba:-

Kungena uPublius, uBrutus, uLigarius, uMetellus,  
uCasca, uTrebonius, noCinna

Bona ke nankuya uPublius eze kundiphuthuma.

**UPublius.** Bhota Caesar.

**UCaesar.** Wamkelekile Publius.—

Yini le, Brutus, nawe uvuke kwakusasa kangaka?— 110

Bhota, Casca.—Caius Ligarius,

UCaesar akazange abe nobutshaba nawe

Njengalaa cesina yakutsho wanqina.

Ixesha lithini?

**UBrutus.** Caesar, kubeth' intsimbi yesibhozo.

**UCaesar.** Ndiyanibulela ngenkuthalo yenu nangembe-ko. 115

### Kungena uAntony

Bona! uAntony, oziyolisa bude buhambe ubusuku,

Phezu koko uvukile. Bhota, Antony.

**UAntony.** Kwangokunjalo kuCaesar ohlonipheke ngo-kukodwa.

- UCaesar.** Bayalele balungise ngaphakathi;  
 Ndim onobutyala bokuba kube bekulindwe mna.  
 Ke, Cinna:- nawe Metellus:- nawe Trebonius! 120  
 Ndinentetho eya kundithabatha iyure endobuya ndiyenze  
 nani;  
 Khumbulani ke zenindibone namhlanje:  
 Ningabi kude kuyaphi kum ukuze ndinikhumbule.  
**UTrebonius.** Caesar, ndiya kwenjenjalo:- /Bucala! kanti  
 ndiza kukwayama,  
 Ngohlobo lokuba ezona zihlobo zakho zisenyongweni  
 zinqwenele ukuba ndibe bendimganyana. 125  
**UCaesar.** Zihlobo zilungileyo, ngenani, ningcamle intwa-  
 na yeveyine nam;  
 Saye njengezihlobo siya kunduluka kunye apha.  
**UBrutus.** !Bucala! ukuba njenga akuthethi ukuba yiloo  
 nto awu Caesar,  
 Intliziyo kaBrutus ebilangazelela ukucinga ngayo.  
 /Baphuma.

### Umboniso III.

#### Isitrato kufuphi neKhapitoli

Kungena uArtemidorus, efunda iphepha

**UArtemidorus.** "Caesar, zilumkele kuBrutus; zilumkele  
 kuCassius; hambela nxamnye kuCasca; mbazel' iliso uCinna;  
 mus' ukumthembu mpela uTrebonius; mbek' esweni uMetellus  
 Cimber: uDecius Brutus akakuthandi: 5 umkhathazile  
 uCaius Ligarius. Onke la madoda amoya mnye, ukuchasa  
 uCaesar.

Ukuba ke akunguye owambathiswe ukungafi, jonga eca-  
 leni kwakho: ukuzithembu kudedela iyelenqe. Izithixo ezi-  
 namandla mazikukhusele!

Intandane yakho, Artemidorus." 10

Ndiya kuma kule ndawo ade adlule uCaesar,

Ke njengozincethezelayo ndiya kumnika oku.

Intliziyo yam ibuhlungu xa ubulungisa bungenakongama  
 Kwizenzo zomona.

Ukuba uthe wakufunda oku, awu Caesar, ubungaphi-  
 layo; 15

Ukuba akwenjanga njalo ke, amashwangusha nabangca-  
 tshi basebhungeni, Waphuma.

## Umboniso IV.

**Enye indawo kwakweso sitrato, phambi kwendlu kaBrutus**  
**Kungena uPortia noLucius**

**UPortia.** Nceda, kwedini, baleka uye kwindlu yeeNgwevu;  
Mus' ukuziziliza undiphendula, kodwa hamb' uhambé:  
Udukisele ntoni?

**ULucius.** Ukunga ndingakwazi endithunywa kona, nkosikazi.

**UPortia.** Akwaba kum ubuphaya, ube sewuvela khona,  
Phambi kokuba ndikwazise oma wuye kukwenza khona—  
**/Bacala/** Awu bambizwilakhe, yiba namandla ngakum,  
Yithi zinzi intabakazi phakathi kwentliziyo yam nolwimi!  
Ndinengqondo yendoda, kodwa amandla omfazi.  
Uselapha?

**ULucius.** Nkosikazi, mandenze ntoni? 10

Ndibaleke ndiye kwiKhapitoli, ibe kuphela oko?

Ndisuke ndibuyelete kuwe, ibe kuphela oko?

**UPortia.** Ewe, ndizele nezwi, kwedini, lokuba inkosi  
yakho ikhangeleka kakuhle, na? 15

Kuba yemka ingaphilanga: uze uqonde kakuhle  
Ukuba uCaesar wenzani na, ingabaphi na abancethezeli  
abazinunusayo kuye.

Phulaphula, kwedini! yingxoloni leyo?

**ULucius.** Andiyiva, nkosikazi.

**UPortia.** Nceda, phulaphula kakuhle:

Ndiva ulwandile lwestidubedube, ngokungathi kuyaliwa,  
Luthwelwe ngumoya luvela kwiKhapitoli.

**ULucius.** Inene, nkosikazi, andiva nto. 20

**Kungena uSiyazi**

**UPortia.** Yiza ngapha, nkewundini, ube ukuliphi icala?

**USiyazi.** Endlwini yam, lungandini lenenekazi.

**UPortia.** Kuxesha lini?

**USiyazi.** Seyiza kuba yintsimbi yethoba, nkosikazi.

**UPortia.** UCaesar selehambile ukuya kwiKhapitoli?

**USiyazi.** Akakahambi, nkosikazi, ndiya kuthabatha  
isikhundla sam, 25

Ukuze ndimbone xa adlulayo ukuya kwiKhapitoli.

**UPortia.** Uyazincethezela sini na kuCaesar, akunjalo?

**USiyazi.** Ndiyakwenza oko, nkosikazi, ukuba kunokukholiseka kuCaesar ukuba alunge kuCaesar abe nokundiphulaphula,

Ndiya kumbongoza ukuba azenze umhlobo. 30

**UPortia.** Ngokuba kutheni, kukho ngozi ijoliswe kuye onolwazi ngayo?

**USiyazi.** Akukho ndiyaziyo, naxa ndinethuku lokuba oko kunokwenzeka.

Sala kakuhle.—Isitrato simxinwa apha:

Ihlokondiba elilandela uCaesar,

LeeNgwevu, labaphathi, labantu abazincethezelayo, 35

Liya kumcudisa umntu obuthathaka de aphants' ukufa:

Ndiya kuzifunela indawo ebuphangalala, ndize ke apho

Ndithethe noCaesar oyingangalala, xa azayo. /Waphuma

**UPortia.** Mandingene.—/Bucala! Athi ke mna, hayi into ibuthathaka Intliziyo yomfazi! Awu Brutus,

Amazulu makakhawulezise imigudu yakho!—

Inene, inkwenkwe indivele.—uBrutus unoncethezelo

Angalwamkeliyo uCaesar.—Awu, ndangenwa lutyhafo.—

Baleka, Lucius, undiyaleze kwinkosi yam;

Uthi ndonwabile; buyela kum kwakhona, 45

Undizele nezwi elithethileyo kuwe.

**/Bemka bonke ngabanye.**

### INDIMA III.

#### Umboniso I.

**Phambi kweKhapitoli; IiNgwevu zihleli ngasentla  
Isiyunguma sabantu kwisitrato esiya kwiKhapitoli; kuso kukho  
Intlokoma**

**Kungena** uCaesar, uBrutus, uCassius, uCasca, uDecius,  
uMetellus, uTrebонius, uCinna, uAntony, uLepidus, uPopilius,  
uPublius, nabanye.

**UCaesar.** **Ii-Ides zikaMatshi** zifikile.

**USiyazi.** Ewe, Caesar; kodwa azikadluli.

**UArtemidorus.** Aa, Caesar! funda eli phepha libhaliweyo.

**UDecius.** UTrebонius unqwenela ukuba ufunde,

Xa ukhululekile, oku kuzincethezela ngolulamo. 5

**UArtemidorus.** Awu Caesar, funda elam kuqala; kuba  
olwam uncethezelo

Luchukumisa uCaesar kabukhali: lifunde, ngangalala-  
ndini Caesar.

**UCaesar.** Oko kuchukumisa iziqu zethu kuya kuqwa-  
laselwa mva.

**UArtemidorus.** Mus' ukuziziliza, Caesar, lifunde kwa-  
ngoku.

**UCaesar** Yini le, le nkewu iphambene? 10

**UPublius** Hi, nkosindini, khwelela.

**UCassius.** Kutheni, izicengo zenu nazenza ezitrateni?  
Yizani kwiKhapitoli.

**UCaesar nanko esiya kwindlu yeeNgwevu, abanye belandela.**

**UPopilius.** Ndinga imigudu yenu ngeli langa ingane-  
mpumelelo.

**UCassius.** Migudu mini, Popilius?

**UPopilius.** Salani kakuhle. /Wasondela kuCaesar.

**UBrutus.** Ubesithini uPopilius Lena? 15

**UCassius** Unga ngeli langa imigudu yethu inganempu-  
melelo.

Ndinoloyiko ibhunga lethu lidiziwe.

**UBrutus.** Khangela, uhlobo aya ngalo kuCaesar: mqwa-  
lasele.

**UCassius.** Casca, khawulezisa, kuba sinoloyiko loku-  
bonelelwa.—

Brutus, Kuza kuthiwani? Ukuba oku kuyaziwa, 20  
InguCassius okanye uCaesar kukho ongayikubuyela emva,  
Kuba ndiya kuzigwaza.

**UBrutus.** Cassius, zibambe:

UPopilius Lena akathethi ngazinjongo zethu;

Kuba, jonga, uyancuma, abe uCaesar engabonakalisi lusu lumbi.

**UCassius.** UTrebonius uyalazi ixesha lakhe; kuba, jonga, Brutus, 25

Utsalela uMark Antony bucala.

/Baphuma uAntony noTrebonius.

**UDecius.** Uphi uMetellus Cimber? Makaye, Azincethezele ngoku kuCaesar.

**UBrutus.** Selelungile: sondela umlandele.

**UCinna.** Casca, nguwe oya kuphakamisa isandla sakho kuqala. 30

**UCaeser.** Sesilungile sonke? Yintoni engemanga ngandlela

UCaeser nenkundla yakhe yeeNgwevu bayilungise?

**UMetellus.** Wena uphakame kangaka, ngwanyalala imi yodwa, Caesar unamandla,

UMetellus Cimber uphospha phambi kwesihlalo sakho Intliziyo ethozamileyo,— /Eguqa

**UCaeser.** Mandikunqande, Cimber, 35

Olu buthumu nezi mbeko zokuzivonyavonya

Zingalichukumisa kambe igazi labantu nje,

Baguqule umthetho nezigqibo ebesezenziwe

Ngokungathi zenziwe ngabantwana. Mus' ukuba sisidenge,

Kangangokuba ucinge ukuthi uCaesar unegazi lovukelo 40

Eliya kuthi linyityilikiswe kwindalo yalo yenene

Koko kunyibilikisa eleziphukuphuku; xa nditshoyo, ndithetha amazwi amnandi,

Uvovo olumaqhombonqa lwembeko, nobungezeloufana nolwenja.

Umntakwenu ngokusemthethweni wenziwe ikheswa:

Ukuba uthi uvove, uthandaze, umbungezelele,

Ndiya kukucekisa okwenja, ndikukhwelelise endleleni yam

Yazi, uCaesar akenzi bubi, kwaye ngaphandle kwesizathu esivakalayo engayi kwanezwa nto.

**UMetellus.** Akukho lizwi na lixabisekileyo kunelam

Linokuvakala kamnandi ngaphezulu kwindlebe kaCaesar  
oyingangalala 50

Ukuba abuyiswe umntakwethu owenziwe ikheswa?

**UBrutus.** Ndanga isandla sakho kodwa kungengalo  
unyhwälazo, Caesar;

Ndikucela ukuba uPublius Cimber

Ayinikwe ngoku inkululeko yokubuyiswa. 55

**UCaesar.** Intoni, Brutus!

**UCassius.** Ngxe, Caesar; Caesar, ngxe:

UCassius uzithoba kangangokude aye kufika elunyaweni  
lwakho, ecelela uPublius Cimber inkululeko.

**UCaesar.** Bendingachukumiseka lula, ukuba bendinje  
ngawe;

Ukuba bendinokuthandaza ukuba ndichukumiseke, imi-  
thandazo ibingandichukumisayo:

Kodwa ndimi andigungqi ngokwenkwenkwezi yasentla, 60

Esimo sayo sokuma bhuxé izinzile

Kungekho nto ifana naso esibhakabhakeni.

Amazulu ahonjiswe ngentlaninge yeentlantsi,

Zonke ziylimililo, yabe iyileyo ikhanyisa;

Kodwa kukho inye kuhela kuzo zonke egcine indawo  
yayo: 65

Kunjalo ehlabathini,—lizaliswe kakuhle ngabantu,  
Babe abantu beyinyama negazi, beqiqi

Kanti ke kwelo nani ndazi mnye

Obambe indawo yakhe ngokungenasisihla,

Ongashukunyiswayo yimigungqo: ke ndingulowo, 70

Mandikhe ndikubonakalise oko, nakule nto,—

Yokuba ndisemi ekubeni uCimber ahlale ekhesiwe,

Ndingagungqi ekumgcineni ahlale enjalo.

**UCinna.** Awu Caesar—

**UCaesar.** Hamban' apha! ninani ningayi kufunqula  
kanye iOlimpasi?

**UDecius.** Ngangalandini, Caesar,—

**UCaesar.** Asinguye Brutus lowa uguqela ilize? 75

**UCasca.** Uyathetha, izandla, kum!

**UCasca** wamhlaba uCaesar entanyeni. Emva koko  
walowo kwabebhunga wamhlaba, kwaza kwagqibela uMarcus  
Brutus.

**UCaesar.** Nawe na Brutus!—Wawa ke uCaesar!

**/Wafa.** IINgwevu nabantu baroxa bedidekile.

**UCinna.** Inkululeko! ukuziv' ubuntu! Ulawulo lobungqwangangqwili luhelile!—

Sukan' apha ngezantya, niyibhengeze, niyihlokomise ezitrateni.

**UCassius.** Abanye mabakhwele emaqongeni, bekhwaza "Inkululeko, ukuziv' ubuntu! nenxaxheba elulawulweni!" 80

**UBrutus.** Bantu, nani ziNgwevu, maluhl' ufuba; Ningaphaphazeli; yimani nithi zole:- ityala lokuthand' udumo lihlawulwe.

**UCasca.** Khwel' eqongeni, Brutus.

**UDecius.** NoCassius ngokunjalo.

**UBrutus.** Uphi uPublius?

85

**UCinna.** Nguye lo, usathe manga lolu vukelo.

**UMetellus.** Bambanani ngamxhelo mnye, hleze mhlobo uthile kaCaesar aziv' amandla—

**UBrutus.** Mus' ukuthetha ngokuma.—Publius, yomeleze ka;

Akukho ngozi ijoliswe siqwini kuwe, 90

Kanti nakuwuphi umRoma ongomnye: baxelete njalo, Publius.

**UCassius.** Uze usikhwelele, Publius; hleze bathi abantu, abasihlaselayo, benze ingozi kwiintanga zakho.

**UBrutus.** Yenjenjalo:- makungabikho bani uthwaliswa ubutyala besi senzo,

Ngaphandle kwethu benzi baso. 95

**Kwangena kwakhona uTrebonius**

**UCassius.** Uphi uAntony?

**UTrebonius.** Ubalekele endlwini yakhe ethe manga: Amadoda, nabafazi, nabantwana bathe phuhlu amehlo, bayalila, bayabaleka

Ngokungathi umhla womgwebo ufikile.

**UBrutus.** Mashwangusha, siya kuyazi iminqweno yenu: Khona ukuba siya kufa, siyakwazi; kodwa kuphela lixesha

Nokuchana iintsuku, into ekhathaza abantu. 100

**UCassius.** Phofu, lowo unqamlamashumi amabini obomi

Unqamlamelo nani lokoyika ukufa.

**UBrutus.** Masikuvume oko, kodwa ke kungaba ukufa kulusizo sini na:

Ngoko sizizihlobo zikaCaesar, thina bashunqule

Ixesha lakhe lokoyika ukufa.—Gobani, maRoma, gobani,  
Sihlambe izandla zethu egazini likaCaesar  
Siye kuthi xhaxhe ngeenqwiniba, sidiyobhe izinkempe  
zethu

Sandul' ukuphuma siye kwindawo yembutho,  
Size silekulekuza izixhobo zethu ezibomvu phezu kwee-  
ntloko zethu,  
Sidanduluke sonke, "Uxolo, inkululeko, nokuziv' ubu-  
ntu!" 110

**UCassius.** Gobani ke nihlambe.—Yiminyaka emingaphi  
na ukuthabathela

Ngoku oya kuthi lo mbono wethu uphakamileyo wenziwe  
Zizizwe ezingekabikho, ngeelwimi ezingekaziwa!

**UBrutus.** Aya kuba mangaphi na amaxesha aya kuthi  
uCaesar ophele eqongeni,

Olele ngoku esisekweni sesithombe sikaPompey 115

Engaxabisekanga ngaphezu kothuli akulo!

**UCassius.** Ngalo lonke ixesha oko kusihla,

Eli nqunyana lethu lothi libizwe ngokuba  
Lingamadoda awanikela ilizwe lawo inkululeko.

**UDecius.** Ukusuka apha siyaphi?

**UCassius.** Hee, wonke umntu uza kuphuma:

UBrutus uya kukhokela; saye siya kunika isidima ngoku-  
melandela 120

Ngeentliziyo ezikhaliophileyo nezilunge zagqibeleta zase-  
Roma.

**UBrutus.** Inzwi! ngubani lo uzayo?

Kungena isicaka

Umhlobo kaAntony.

**Isicaka.** Brutus, inkosi yam indiyalele ukuba ndiguqe  
ndjenjenje;

Uthe uMark Antony zendizilahle phantsi olu hlobo;  
Ndakuba, ndilutywantsi phantsi, wathi zendithi:- 125

UBrutus uzukile, ulumkile, ukhaliphile, unyanisekile;

UCaeser ebenamandla, engwanyalala, enobukhos, eno-  
thando:

Yithi ndiyamthanda uBrutus, ndaye ndimbekile;

Yithi bendimoyika uCaesar, ndimbekile, ndimthanda.

Ukuba uBrutus uyavuma ukuba uAntony 130

Eze kuye engekho sichengeni sangozi, aze kwanekelwa

Indlela athe uCaesar wakufanelu ngayo ukulala engofileyo,

UMark Antony akayi kumthanda uCaesar ofileyo

Njengoko aya kwenjenjalo kuBrutus ophilileyo; kodwa wolandela

Amasuka-ndihlala nemicimbi kaBrutus ozukileyo 135

Kwiingxingongo zomhlaba ongekahajanwa.

Ngayo yonke intembeko enyanisekileyo. Itsho njalo ke inkosi yam uAntony.

**UBrutus.** Inkosi yakho ngumRoma olumkileyo nokhaliphileyo;

Andizange ndiyicingele ukuba inakumbi.

Yixelete, incede ize kule ndawo, 140

Iya kwanelia; ndaye ndiyiqinisekisa,

Iya kumka ingenziwanga nto.

**Isicaka.** Ndiya kuyibiza kwangoku. /Saphuma

**UBrutus.** Ndiyazi ukuba siya kumamkela kakuhle ngo-komhlobo.

**UCassius.** Akwaba besingenjenjalo: kanti ke noko ndinengqondo

Emoyikayo kakhulu; lwaye uloyiko Iwam lusoloko 145

Lubonisa ukuba belukho ngemfanelo.

**UBrutus.** Kodwa nanku esiza uAntony.

**Wangena kwakhona** uAntony

Ngena, Mark Antony.

**UAntony.** Awu ngangalalandini Caesar! walala phantsi ngokwento engento

Lungaba lonke uloyiso, nodumo, nempumelelo nama-xhoba akho,

Ashwabene aleli bathwana na? Ndlela ntle.—— 150

Andazi, zidwesha, ukuba iinjongo zenu zithini na,

Ukuba ngubani na ongomnye ema kuphalale igazi lakhe, ingubani na ogazi liphuphumayo:

Ukuba ndim siqu, akukho yure ifaneleke

Njengeyre yokufa kukaCaesar; kungekho nasixhobo

Esingafaneleka nangesiqingatha singezizo ezo zinkempe zenu, zityetyiswe 155

Ngelona gazi lihloniphekileyo kulo lonke ihlabathi.

Ndiyanibongoza, ukuba ninenzondo kum,

Makuthi ngoku izandla zenu zisaxhaph' igazi, zisaqhumm' umsi,

Niwuphumeze umnqweno wenu. Ukuba bendinokuphila iminyaka eliwaka,

Bendingezifumanu ndikufanele ukufa njengangoku: 160

Akukho ndawo ingandikhonisayo, kungekho ndlela  
yakufa,

Njengalapha ngakuCaesar, ndishunqulwe nini,

Miphefumlo ikhethiweyo nengabalawuli bexesha eli.

**UBrutus.** Awu Antony, mus' ukuzicelela ukubulawa  
sithi.

Naxa ngoku ngathi sibonakala sixhaph' igazi, sikhohla-  
kele kanjalo, 165

Njengoko ngazo izandla zethu nangaso esi senzo sethu,  
Usibona sinjalo, ukanti wena ubona kuphela izandla  
zethu,

Nolu phalazo Iwegazi zilwenzileyo:

Iintliziyo zethu akuziboni,—zilusizi;

Usizi lokuphatheka kakubi kweRoma— 170

Njengoko umlilo usunduza umlilo, lunjalo usizi ukusu-  
nduza usizi—

Lulo olwenze esi senzo kuCaesar. Okwesakho isiqu,

Izinkempe zethu ngakuwe zibuthuntu, Mark Antony:

Iingalo zethu, naxa zisemandleni entiyo nje, neentliziyo  
zethu

Ziphuphuma luthando lobuzalwana, ziyakwamkela ngo-  
bumvuzemvuze bobubele 175

Ngeengcamango ezintle, nangentlonelo.

**UCassius.** Izwi lakho liya kuba namandla njengelomntu  
wonke

Ekuphumezeni imisebenzi emitsha yesidima.

**UBrutus.** Khawunyamezele side sithobe iziolini  
Zomndiili lo, ungazaziyo apho ukhoyo luloyiko, 180

Esothi ke sikwazise isizathu,

Sokuba mna lo, ubemthanda uCaesar ngethuba loku-  
mhlabi kwam,

Ndibe ndenze oko.

**UAntony.** Andibuthandabuzi konke ubulumko benu.

Elowo kuni makandinik' isandla sakhe esixhaph' igazi:

Kuqala, Marcus Brutus, mandixikixe esakho;— 185

Landela, Caius Cassius, mandifumane esakho;:-

Nawe, Decius Brutus, esakho;—nawe esakho Metellus;

Esakho, Cinna;—nawe, khaliphandini Casca, esakho;—

Ndigqibele ngesakho, noxa ungenguye omncinane elu-  
thandweni, Trebonius ulungileyo,

Nonke zidwesha,—athi ke, ndingasuka ndithini na?

Ukuthembeka kwam ngoku kumi kumhlabo obuthe-lezi, 190

Kangangokuba kwiindlela ezimbini ezimbi niya kundi-gweba ngenye yazo,

Kukho ukuba ligwala kukho ukuba ngumnyhwalazi.

Into yokuba bendikuthanda, Caesar, Awu, iyinyaniso:

Ukuba, ke, umoya wakho usijongile ngoku, 195

Awuyi kukukhathaza ngokungaphezulu kokuba ukufa kwakho kubenjalo,

Ukubona uAntony wakho ezenzel' uluxolo,

Exikixa iminwe enegazi yeentshaba zakho,

Wena uzuke kangaka! phezu kwesidumbu sakho?

Ukuba bendifamehlo amaninzi ngangamanxeba ona-wo, 200

Etywizisa iinyembezi ngokukhawuleza njengoko empo-mpoza igazi lakho,

Bekuya kundilungela kanye kunokuba

Ndenze ubuhlobo neentshaba zakho,

Ndixolele, Julius!—uze kungqingwa apha, bhadi likha-liphileyo,

Wajuba khona apha; naba abakuphumel' ingqina bemi, bedyobheke sisenzo sabo, 205

Bebomvu ligazi lokufa kwakho.

Awu hlabathindini, wena ube ulihlathi kulo eli bhadi;  
Laza lona, ngenene, Awu hlabathi, layintliziyo kuwe.—  
Athi ukufana kwakho nexhama, libinzwe ngamatshawe amaninzi, Njengokuba ulele apha nje! 210

**UCassius.** Mark Antony,—

**UAntony** Ndixolele, Caius Cassius:

Iintshaba zikaCaesar ziya kuthi oku, kuphuma kumhlobo, luncomo oludekededeke.

**UCassius.** Andikubeki tyala ngokumncoma ngolo hlobo uCaesar;

Kodwa uzymisele kwenza budlelane buni nathi? 215

Uya kuziva ungonwabanga phakathi kwezihlobo zethu;  
Okanye masiqhube, singayami ngawe?

**UAntony.** Bekungeso sizathu endithe ndanibamba nge-zandla, kodwa, enyanisweni,

Ndithe ndawexulwa kuwona mxholo, kukusuka ndijonge kuCaesar.

Ndisisihlobo senu nonke, ndaye ndinithanda nonke; 220  
Ndiqamele ngeli themba, lokuba niya kundixeleta izizathu  
Zokuba bekungani na ukuba uCaesar abe ebenobungozi.

**UBrutus.** Nakuba oku kukhangeleka kungumbono wo-  
buralarume:

Izizathu zethu zizele ziinjongo ezincomekayo,

Kangangokuba ukuba wena Antony, ubungunyana ka-  
Caesar, 225

Ube uya kwanelo.

**UAntony.** Nantso kuphela into endiyifunayo:

Ndaye kwakhona ndizincethezela ukuba ndifumane

Umzimba wakhe ndiye nawo kwindawo yembutho;

Ndize ndiseqongeni, njengoko kuyimfanelo yomhlobo

Ndithethe kwinkonzo yomngcwabo wakhe. 230

**UBrutus.** Uya kwenjenjalo, Mark Antony.

**UCassius.** Brutus, ndingakhe ndibe nazwi nawe.

**/Bucala kuBrutus!** Akuyazi into oyenzayo: mus' ukuvu-  
ma ukuba uAntony athethe emngcwabeni wakhe:

Wazi ngani ukuba akangebachukumisi abantu

Ngento angathi ayithethe? 235

**UBrutus.** Uxolo;

Kokhwela mna eqongeni kuqala,

Ndichaze isizathu sokuba uCaesar wethu afe:

Aya kuthi akuthethe uAntony, ndiya kukwazisa ngoku-  
ngqongqo

Ukuthetha ngesicelo nangemvume;

Kwanokuba sanelisekile ukuba uCaesar 240

Awafumane onke amalungelo angawo omngcwabo ne-  
nkonzo efanelekileyo.

Oko kuya kuthetha kakuhle ngathi kunokusenzakalisa.

**UCassius.** Andiyazi into engehlayo; andiyithandi.

**UBrutus.** Mark Antony, jong' apha, thabatha umzimba  
kaCaesar.

Kwintetho yakho emngcwabeni akuyi kusibeka tyala, 245

Kodwa ungathetha konke okulungileyo onokukucinga  
ngCaesar;

Uxele kanjalo ukuba ukwenza ngemvume yethu;

Kungenjalo akuyi kuba nanxaxheba konke

Kumngcwabo wakhe: ke uya kuthetha

Kwakwelo qonga ndiya kulo, 250

Yakuba iphelile eyam intetho.

**UAntony.** Makube njalo;  
Andinqweleni ngaphezu koko.

**UBrutus.** Lungisa isidumbu, ke, wandule usilandele.  
**/Baphuma bonke ngaphandle kukaAntony**

**UAntony.** Awu, ndixolele, wena gada lophisayo,  
Ukuba ndilulame ndithambe kwezi zikrelemnqa! 255  
Wena sewuyintsalela yeyona ndoda ibizukile  
Eyakha yaphila kumsinga wamaxeshya.  
Yeha kwezo zandla ziphalaze elo gazi lixabiseke kangaka!  
Phezu kwamanxeba akho ngoku ndiyaprofitesha—  
Wona, njengemilomo ezizimumu, avule imilebe yawo ebo-  
mvu, 260

Ecela izwi nentetho kulwimi lwam,—  
Isiqalekiso siya kuhlala phezu kwamalungu emizimba  
yabantu;

Uburalarume emakhayeni neembambano ezoyikekayo  
zamakhaya

Ziya kuxaka zonke iziphaluka zeItali;  
Igazi nembubhiso ezo nto zoqhubeka, 265  
Nezinto ezoyikeka ngokukodwa ziya kuqheleka kanga-  
ngokuba abazalikazi bay a kuncuma nje bakubona  
Iintsana zabo zihlaliswe namagora emfazwe;  
Yonke imfesane ifuthaniselwe yimikhwa yezenzo zobubi:  
Ube umoya kaCaesar, uzilungiselela impindezel, 270  
UnoAte ngakuwo ophuma esisilongolongo esihogweni,  
Uthi kuyo le mida ngezwi lekumkani  
Udanduluke, “Ubuchithi,” uzikhulule izinja zemfazwe;  
Ukuze esi senzo singcolileyo sinuke phezu kwehlabathi  
Yimizimba efleyo yabantu, incwinela ukungcwatya. 275

### Kungena isicaka

Ubusa uOctavius Caesar, akunjalo sini na?

**Isicaka.** Ndenjenjalo, Mark Antony.

**UAntony.** UCaesar ubembhalele ukuba eze eRoma.

**Isicaka.** Uzifumene iileta zakhe, ke uyeza;  
Waye endiyalele ukuba ndithi kuwe ngomlomo— 280

Awu Caesar!— **/Sibona isidumbu**

**UAntony.** Intliziyo yakho iphangalele, bheka phaya ulile.  
Uvakalelo, ndiyabona ukuba luyasulela; kuba amehlo am,  
Akubona lawo maso osizi eyen gezela kwawakho,

Aqalile ukutywizisa. Inkosi yakho iyeza? 285

**Isicaka.** Ilele ngokuhlwanje kwisithuba esiziiligi ezisi-  
xhenxe kusukwa eRoma.

**UAntony.** Phindela ngokukhawuleza uyixeletele okuhlileyo: Nantsi iRoma esezileni, iRoma enobungozi,

AsiRoma yankoloseko kuOctavius okwangoku;

Hamba ngokukhawuleza, uyixeletele njalo. Hayi, kha-wenze kuhle; 290

Ungaphindeli de ndibe ndisithwele esi sidumbu

Ndasisa kwindawo yembutho: apha ke ndozama,

Kwisiqhazolo sentetho yam, ukuba abantu basithabatha njani na

Isenzo senkohlakalo saba baphalazi-gazi;

Owothi ngokubonileyo, umanekele

Umfana uOctavius ukuqhubeka kwezinto.

Ndiphe isandla. /**Baphuma nomzimba kaCaesar.**

### Umboniso II.

#### Indawo yembutho

**Kungena** uBrutus noCassius, **nehlokondiba** labemi

**Abemi.** Siya kwanela; masanezwe.

**UBrutus.** Ndilandeleni ke, nindiph' iindlebe, zihlobo.—

Cassius, yiya kwesinye isitrato,

Uxule iqela.—

Abo banga bangandiva ndithetha, mabhahale apha; 5

Abo balandela uCassius, bahambe naye;

Izizathu ezingeviwa nangubani ziya kubhengezwa ngo-kufa kukaCaesar.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Ndiya kuphulaphula uBrutus ethetha.

**Ummi wesibini.** Ndiya kuphulaphula uCassius; ndize ndithelekise izizathu zabo,

Xa siziva zinika ngokwahlukeneyo.

10

/Waphuma uCassius, neqela elithile labemi.

#### UBrutus wakhwela eqongeni.

**Ummi wesithathu.** UBrutus ozukileyo uqabele: inzwi!

**UBrutus.** Niya kuba nomonde de kube sesiphelweni.

MaRoma, zimamhlaba, nani zintandane! ndiveni kuso isizathu sam, nizole ukuze nindive: ndikholelweni ngenxa yentloneleko yam, 15

niluhlonle uzuko lwam, ukuze nikholwe: ndigwebeni ngokobulumko benu, nizilole iingqondo zenu, ukuze nigwebe kakuhle. Ukuba kukho bani kule ngqungquthela, kukho ntandane ithile kaCaesar, kuye lowo ndithi, uthando uBrutus abe nalo kuCaesar alungaphantsi kolwalowo. 20

Ukuba, ke loo mhlobo ufun' ukwazi isizathu sokuba uBrutus avukele uCaesar, yiyo le impendulo yam,—Asikuko

kuthi ndethile ekumthandeni uCaesar, koko ndiyithande iRoma ngaphezulu. Beninga kungaphila uCaesar, nife nonke nina ningamakhoboka, kunokuba kufe uCaesar, niphile 25 nonke nikhululekile? Njengoko uCaesar ube endithanda, ndiyamlilela; njengoko ebethamsanqelekile ndiyavuya koko; njengoko ebekhaliphile, ndiyamhlonela: kodwa, njengoko ebethand' udumo, ndimgwazile. Nanzo iinyembezi zokumthanda; uvuyo lwethamsanqalakhe; imbeko ngokhalipho 30 lwakhe. Ngubani apha othobeke ngohlobo lokuba abe likhoboka? Ukuba ukho, makathethe; kuba lowo ndimonile. Ngubani apha ongachubekanga ngohlobo lokuba angabi guye umRoma? Ukuba ukho, makathethe; kuba lowo ndimonile. Ngubani apha ongcole ngohlobo lokuba angalithandi izwe lakhe? Ukuba ukho, makathethe; kuba lowo ndimonile. 35 Ndokhe ndinqumame ndiv' impendulo.

**Abemi.** Ayikho, Brutus, ayikho.

**UBrutus.** Ke akukho ndimonileyo. Andenzanga nto kuCaesar engaphezu kweniya kuyenza kuBrutus. Umcimbi wokufa kwakhe ubhaliwe kwiKhapitoli; uzuko lwakhe 40 alwenziwa nto ingephi, apha ebelufanele; nezikhwazilima zakhe azababazwa, athe ngazo wazifumanela ukufa.

**Kungena** uAntony **nabanye, nesidumbu** sikaCaesar

Nangu usiza umzimba wakhe, ulilelwa nguMark Antony: owothi naxa ebengenanxaxheba ekufeni kwakhe, axhamie 45 inzuzo yokufa kwakhe, indawo kwezentlalo; kuba inguwuphi kuni ongayikwenjenjalo? Ngalawo mandinduluke,—kuba njengoko ndigwaze eyona ntandane yam ngenxa yokulungisela iRoma, ndisenaso eso sinkempe nakum, xa kunokuthi 50 kukholiseke kwizwe lam ukuba lifune ukufa kwam.

**Abemi.** Phila, Brutus, philia, philia!

**Ummi wokuqala.** Mgoduseni ngoloyiso ukumsa endlwini yakhe.

**Ummi wesibini.** Menzeleni isithombe phakathi kokhokho bakhe. 55

**Ummi wesithathu.** Makabe nguCaesar.

**Ummi wesine.** Iindawo ezintle zikaCaesar ziya kuthwesa uBrutus.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Siya kumgodusa ngamayeyeye nemiyiyizelo.

**UBrutus.** Zimamhlaba zakowethu,—

**Ummi wesibini.** Inzwi, inzolo! uBrutus uyathetha.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Inzwi, hi awu!

**UBratus.** Zimamhlaba zilungileyo, mandinduluke ndedwa, Ke, ngenxa yam, salani apha noAntony: 60

Sizimaseni isidumbu sikaCaesar, niyizimase intetho yakhe

Engozuko lukaCaesar, uMark Antony,  
Ngemvume yethu, athe wavunyelwa ukuba ayenze.  
Ndiyanibongoza, makungemki namnye umntu, 65  
Ngaphandle kwam ndedwa, de abe uthethile uAntony.

**/Waphuma.**

**Ummi wokuqala.** Hlalani bo! siphulaphule uMark Antony.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Makenyukele kwisihlalo sasebandla;  
Sya kumphulaphula. —Antony uzukileyo, nyukela phaya.

**UAntony.** Ngenxa kaBrutus, ndiyanibulela. 70

**/Wenyukela esigqebeni.**

**Ummi wesine.** Uthi nants'ini ngoBrutus?

**Ummi wesithathu.** Uthi, ngenxa kaBrutus, uzifumana enemibulelo kuthi sonke.

**Ummi wesine.** Bekungakuhle angathethi nto yobek' uBrutus ibala apha.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Lo Caesar ubengumlawuli onobungqwangangqwili.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Athi ke, ubunyaniso boko:

Sisenywebeni iRoma yahlukene naye nje. 75

**Ummi wesibini.** Inzwi! masive okuza kuthethwa nguAntony.

**UAntony.** Zilulami zingamaRoma,—

**Abemi.** Inzwi, hi awu! masimve.

**UAntony.** Zihlobo, maRoma, zimamhlaba, ndiphen'iindlebe;

Ndize kungcwaba uCaesar, andizanga kumncoma.

Inkohlakalo abathi abantu bayenze bayishiya ngasemva; 80

Ubulungisa amaxesha amaninzi bungcwatwywa kunye namathambo abo;

Makube njalo ke nakuCaesar. UBrutus ozukileyo

Unixelete ukuba uCaesar ubethand' udumo:

Ukuba bekunjalo, ibisisiphene esibuhlungu;

Waye uCaesar ekuhlawule ngendlela ebuhlungu oko. 85

Nanku ke, ngemvume kaBrutus nabanye,—

Kuba uBrutus ngumntu ohloniphekileyo;

Bonke banjalo, bonke ngamadoda ahloniphekileyo,—  
Ndize kuthetha emngcwabeni kaCaesar.

Ebungumhlobo wam, ethembekile engenakumbi kum: 90

Kodwa uBrutus uthi ubethand' udumo;

Abe uBrutus engumntu ohloniphekileyo.

Uze namathinjwa amaninzi ekhaya eRoma,

Azizi zawo zithe zazalisa ovimba besizwe:

Kungaba oku kuCaesar kwakubonisa ukuthand' udu-

mo?

95

Xa iimbacu zililayo, uCaesar ubelila:

Ukuthand' udumo makwakhiwe ngento ephathekayo:

Kanti ke uBrutus uthi ubethand' udumo;

Abe ke uBrutus engumntu ohloniphekileyo.

Nonke nabona ukuba ngetheko likaLupercal 100

Kwaba kathathu ndimnikela isitsaba sobukumkani,

Athe wasala kathathu: kukuthand' udumo oku?

Ukanti uBrutus uthi ubethand' udumo;

Abe, ngenene, engumntu ohloniphekileyo.

Andithetheli kutshabhisa okuthethwe nguBrutus, 105

Kodwa ndilapha ukuba ndithethe oko ndikwaziyo.

Nonke nakha namthanda okunye,—ningafumananga  
nakwenza oko:

Sisizathu sini ke esinokunithiba ekumlileleni?

Awu kuqiqandini, wena ubalekele kwizilo ezinoburala-  
rume,

Abantu balahlekwa ngama ndla okuqiqa!

Ndinyamezeleni; 110

Intliziyo yam ikulowa mkhumbi kunye noCaesar,

Ke makhe ndithi khefu de ibuyelete kum.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Ngathi kukho ulutho kumazwi akhe.

**Ummi wesibini.** Ukuba niwujonga kakuhle umcimbi,  
UCaeser woniwe kakhulu.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Akenjiwanga njalo sini na zi-  
nkosi? 115

Ndiyoyika kuya kungena okhohlakeleyo kunaye endawe-  
ni yakhe.

**Ummi wesine.** Niwabambile amazwi akhe? Akavuma-  
nga ukusamkela isitsaba;

Ngoko kuyinyaniso ukuba ubengathandi ludumo.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Ukuba kufumaneka kunjalo, kukho  
abaya kukuhlawulela kakuhle oku.

**Ummi wesibini.** Athi olu dwayi! amehlo alo abomvu  
ngokomlilo kukulila. 120

**Ummi wesithathu.** Akukho mntu uhlonipheke eRoma  
ngaphezu koAntony.

**Ummi wesine.** Ke, mphawuleni, nanko eqalisa kwa-  
khona ukuthetha.

**UAntony.** Izolo oku izwi likaCaesar belinokukhalimela  
Ilizwe liphela, ngoku nankuya elele phaya,  
Kube kungekho uhlupheke ngohlobo lokuba angambo-  
nisi ntlonelo 125

Awu matshawe, ukuba bendikwisimo sokuxhokonxa  
Iintliziyo zenu neengqondo ukuba zivukele zenze imbu-  
thumbuthu,

Bendiya kumenzakalisa uBrutus, ndimenzakalise uCassius  
Enibaziyo nonke, ukuba bangabantu abahloniphekileyo:  
Andiyi kubenzakalisa; ndinyula kanye 130

Ukwenzakalisa ofileyo, ukuzenzakalisa mna siqu, nokwe-  
nzakalisa nina,

Kunokuba ndenzakalise amadoda anje ukuhlonipheka.  
Kodwa nangu umphetho onetywina likaCaesar;  
Ndiwufumene egumbini lakhe,—ngumyolelo wakhe:  
Mawuviwe kuphela ngabantu abaphantsi lo myolelo,—135  
Enothi nindixolele, andizimisele kuwufunda,—  
Abaya kusuka baye kwanga amanxeba kaCaesar ofileyo,  
Ewe, bazifumanele nonwele lwakhe lube sisikhumbuzo,  
Baze, xa bafayo, balukhankanye kwimiyolelo yabo, 140  
Balunikele njengelifa lexabiso  
Kwinzala yabo.

**Ummi wesine.** Masiwuve umyolelo: wufunde, Mark  
Antony.

**Abemi.** Umyolelo, umyolelo! masiwuve umyolelo ka-  
Caesar.

**UAntony.** Khaninyamezele, zihlobo zilulamileyo, ma-  
ndingawufundi; 145

Akufanelekile ukuba nazi indlela uCaesar abenithanda  
ngayo.

Anizizo zigodo zamithi, aningawo matye, koko ninga-  
bantu:

Ningabantu njalonje ke, nothi nakuwuva umyolelo-  
kaCaesar,

Usuke uhlobis' igazi lenu, utsho nithi thwanga:  
Kuhle ukuba ningazi ukuba nizindlalifa zakhe; 150.

Kuba, xa nithe nazi, Awu, isiphumo soko siya kuba yini na!

**Ummi wesine.** Funda umyolelo; masiwuve, Antony; Uza kusifundela umyolelo,—umyolelo kaCaesar.

**UAntony.** Aniyi kukhe ninyamezele na? aniyi kukhe nizole kancinane?

Ndenze into ebendingafanele kuyenza ukunazisa ngawo: 155

Ndiyoyika ndiwenzakalisile amadoda ahloniphekileyo Azinkempe zigwaze uCaesar; ndiyoyika.

**Ummi wesine.** Ebengabangcatshi: amadoda ahloniphekileyo!

**Abemi.** Umyolelo! itestamente!

**Ummi wesibini.** Ebengamatshijolo, abaphalazi-gazi: 160 umyolelo! sifundele umyolelo.

**UAntony.** Ninga ningandinyanzela, ke, ukuba ndifunde umyolelo?

Yakhani ke ngoko isangqa niraqe isidumbu sikaCaesar, Ndinibonise lowo wenza lo myolelo.

Ndingehla? niyandivumela?

**Abemi.** Yihla.

165

**Ummi wesibini.** Yihla.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Uyayifumana imvume.

/Wehla uAntony

**Ummi wesine.** Isangqa; yenzani isangqa.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Melani phaya emkhumbini, bhekeli phaya esidumbini.

**Ummi wesibini.** Vulelani uAntony indlela,—uAntony ozuke ngokukodwa. 170

**UAntony.** Hayi, musan' ukukhwela kum; bhekeli phaya.

**Abemi.** Buyan' umva; vulan' indawo; bhekeli phaya.

**UAntony.** Ukuba ninanyembezi ninazo, zilungiseleleni ukuziphalaza ngoku.

Niyasazi nonke esi sidabane: ndikhumbula

Mhla waqala uCaesar ukusithi wambu; 175

Yayibubusuku obuthile behlobo, ententeni yakhe,

Ngaloo mini waye oyise amaNervi:-

Jongani, sihamb' apha isinkempe sikaCassius:

Khanibone isikroba esenziwe nguCasca onomona:

Waza wahlaba kule ndawo uBrutus othandekayo; 180

Athe ekuncothuleni intshuntshe yakhe eqalekisekileyo,

Bonani indlela igazi likaCaesar eliyilandele ngayo  
Ngokungathi lisuka ngobungxamo ukuphuma phandle,  
ukuya kunyondla

Ukuba inganguBrutus na lo unkqonkqoza ngolunya olu-  
ngaka, nokuba hayi;

Kuba uBrutus, njengoko nisazi, ubeyingelosi ka-  
Caesar:

185

Ggalani, awu nina zithixo, ubumvuzemvuze uCaesar  
abemthanda ngabo!

Eli kuwo onke amanxeba lilona nxeba libonakalise intsw-  
la-bubele.

Kuba uthe uCaesar ozukileyo akumbona emgwaza,  
Intswela-mbulelo, yongama nangaphezu kwezixhobo  
zabangcatshi,

Yasuka yamoyisa: yayikrazula intliziyo yakhe eyome-  
leleyo;

190

Waza ngesidabane sakhe ebufihla ubuso bakhe,  
Kanye esisekweni sesithombe sikaPompey,  
Ngalo lonke eli xesha sinkcenkceza igazi, uCaesar  
oyingangalala wajuba.

Awu, athi isithonga soko kuwa, zidwesha zakowethu!

Ndaba ke mna, nani, ewe sonke siyawa,

195

Xa uvukelo oluxhaph' igazi luchulumachayo phezu  
kwethu.

Awu, niyalila ngoku; ndibe ndiqonda ukuba niyava-  
kalelwaa

Ziimpawu zosizi; la ngamathontsi enceba.

Zidalwa zinobubele, intoni, niyalila nakubona nje kodwa  
Izambatho zikaCaesar wethu zikrazulwe? Khanijong'  
apha,

200

Nanku yena, etyakatyewe, njengoko nibona, ngaba-  
ngcatshi.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Awu mbono wolusizi.

**Ummi wesibini.** Athi ke wena Caesar uzukileyo!

**Ummi wesithathu.** Yeha minindini yosizi!

**Ummi wesine.** Shehe bangcatshi, zindlavinindini!

205

**Ummi wokuqala.** Awu mbonondini wophalazo-gazi li-  
ngenganganto!

**Ummi wesibini.** Siya kuyizuza impindezeloo yethu.

**Abemi.** Impindezeloo! Nge! Funani! Tshisani! Dubulani!  
Bulalani!

Gwazani! Makungabikho namnye umngcatshi ophilayo!  
UAntony. Zolani, zidwesha. 210

**Ummi wokuqala.** Inzolo apho! phulaphulani uAntony ozukileyo.

**Ummi wesibini.** Siya kumphulaphula, siya kumlandela, siya kufa kunye naye.

**UAntony.** Zihlobo zilungileyo, zihlobo zimnandi, mandingahlobis' igazi lenu,

Ngokokude nifun' ukwenza imityadidi yegazi ngephanyazo. 215

Abo benze esi senzo bahloniphekile:

Izikhalazo zeziyu abanazo, kambe, andingeza  
Ezibabangel' ukuba benze oku; balumkile behloniphekile,

Baye ngokungathandabuzeziyo, beya kuninika izizathu.  
Andizanga kuthimba zintliziyo zenu, zihlobo: 220

Andiciko lakuthetha, njengokuba uBrutus elilo;

Kodwa, njengokuba ndisaziwa nini nonke, ndingumntu nje, othetha phandle,

Othanda umhlobo wam; baye bekwazi oko kakuhle  
Abo bandinike elubala imvume yokuba ndithethe ngaye:

Kuba andiyiyo ngcali yakucinga, yamazwi, naxabiso, 225  
Yakwenza, yakuthetha, namandla abuciko,

Ukuba ndingahlobisa igazi labantu: kuperela ndithetha nje;

Ndinixeleta nje oko nani ngokwenu nikwaziyo;

Ndinibonise nje amanxeba amahle kaCaesar, iintsizana zemilomo ezizimumu,

Ndiziyalele ukuba zibe ngumlomo wam: kodwa ukuba binginguBrutus, 230

Aze uBrutus abe nguAntony, apho ke uAntony

Ebeya kuyovuyavuya imimoya yenu, anikel' ulwimi

Kwinxeba ngalinye likaCaesar, lutsho

Amatye aseRoma eme ngeenyawo, avukele.

**Abemi.** Siya kuvukela. 235

**Ummi wokuqala.** Siya kuyitshisa indlu kaBrutus.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Hambani ke! yizani sifune abenziyelenqe.

**UAntony.** Khanindiphulaphule noko, zidwesha, khanindive ndithetha.

**Abemi.** Inzolo, hi nje! mphulaphuleni uAntony,—  
uAntony oluzuko lungenamda.

**UAntony.** Kutheni, zihlobo, nenza into eningayaziyo nani: 240

Sisiphi isenzo sika Caesar esifanele olu hlobo lothando  
Iwenu?

Yeha, anisazi,—mandinixelete, ke:

Niwulibele umyolelo ebendithethe ngawo kuni.

**Abemi.** Athi inyaniso yoko; umyolelo! masihlale sive  
umyolelo.

**UAntony.** Nangu umyolelo, phantsi kwetywina lika-  
Caesar: 245

Kummi ngamnye wase Roma unikele,

Kumntu ngamnye, amashumi asixhenxe anantlanu ee-  
drachma.

**Ummi wesibini.** Caesar oluzuko lungenamida! siya  
kuziphindezela ngokufa kwakhe.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Awu, mntwan' egazi Caesar!

**UAntony.** Khaninyamezele nindive. 250

**Abemi.** Inzwi, hi nje!

**UAntony.** Ngokungaphezulu, unishiyele zonke iindle-  
dlana zakhe,

Imithi yakhe, nemiyeko esandul' ukutyalwa,

Nganen' apha kwe Tayibha; uyishiyele nina,

Neendlalifa zenu ngonaphakade,—iindawo zokuzonwa-  
bisa, 255

Nihambahambe, nizihlaziye.

Nanko ke obengu Caesar! wofika nini omnye okwanjalo?

**Ummi wokuqala** Naphakade, akasokuze—Hambani si-  
hambe!

Siya kutshisa umzimba wakhe kwindawo engcwele,

Size ngezikhuni sitshise izindlu zabangcatshi.

Sifunquleni isidumbu.

**Ummi wesibini.** Hamba uye kufuna umlilo.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Ncothulani izitulo

**Ummi wesine.** Ncothulani izihlalo, iifestile, yonke into.

/Baphuma abemi nesidumbu.

Bungaqhuba ke ngoku. Butshijolo, akuzolile, 265

Ungaqhuba ke ngalo ndlela ikukholisayo!

**Kungena** isicaka

Kunjani ngoku, nkewundini!

**Isicaka.** Mhlekazi, u Octavius selefikile e Roma.

**UAntony.** Uphi?

**Isicaka.** Bakunye no Lepidus endlwini ka Caesar.

**UAntony.** Ndiya kusuka apha ndithi ngqo ukuya  
kumbona: 270

Ufike ngethuba elihle. Ithamsanqa lonwabile,  
Laye xa likweso simo liya kusenzela nantoni na.  
**Isicaka.** Ndimve esithi, uBrutus noCassius  
Bakhutshelwe ngaphandle kwamasango eRoma ngo-  
kwamageza.

**UAntony.** Kunokwenzeka ukuba babe baxelelw  
ngabantu, 257

Indlela endibashukumise ngayo. Ndise kuOctavius.  
Baphuma.

### Umboniso III.

#### Isitrato

**Kungena uCinna imbongi.**

**UCinna.** Ndiphuphe ngokuhlwanje ndisesidlweni no-  
Caesar,

Ke izinto ezihlola kakubi ziba soloko zithe tha enkumbu-  
lwani yam:

Ukanti kukho into enditsalela khona.

**Kungena abemi**

**Ummi wokuqala.** Ungubani igama lakho ? 5

**Ummi wesibini.** Usingaphi ?

**Ummi wesithathu.** Uhlalaphi ?

**Ummi wesine.** Utshatile nokuba ulisoka ?

**Ummi wesibini.** Mphendule umntu ngamnye ngokuthe  
gca. 10

**Ummi wokuqala.** Ewe, ngokufuphi kanjalo.

**Ummi wesine.** Ewe, ngobulumko kanjalo.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Ewe, nangenene, oko kuya kukulu-  
ngela kanye.

**UCinna.** Ngubani na igama lam ? Ndisingaphi na ?  
Ndihlalaphi na ? Nditshatile na nokuba ndilisoka ? 15

Ke, mandimpundule umntu ngamnye ngokuthe gca,  
ngokufuphi, ngobulumko ngokuyinene:- ngobulumko ndithi,  
ndilisoka.

**Ummi wesibini.** Oko kukuthi bazizophukupuku abo  
batshatayo:- ndiya kukhe ndikuxhimfe ngaloo nto, ndiya  
kuxelela. 20

Qhuba; ngokuthe gca.

**UCinna.** Ngokuthe gca, ndiya emngcwaben i kaCaesar.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Njengomhlobo nokuba njengotshaba ?

**UCinna.** Njengomhlobo.

**Ummi wesibini.** Loo ngongoma iphendulwe ngokuthe  
gca. 25

**Ummi wesine.** Apho uhlala khona,—ngokufuphi.

**UCinna.** Ngokufuphi, ndihlala ngakwiKhapitoli.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Igama lakho, nkosi, ngokuyinene.

**UCinna.** Ngenene, igama lam nguCinna.

**Ummi wokuqala.** Mqwengeni; ngowabeyelenqe. 30

**UCinna.** NdinguCinna imbongi, ndinguCinna imbongi.

**Ummi wesine.** Mqwengeni ngenxa yezibongo zakhe ezibi, mqwengeni ngenxa yezibongo zakhe ezibi.

**UCinna.** Andinguye uCinna umngcatshi.

**Ummi wesine.** Oko akuthethi nto, igama lakhe nguCinna; ncothulani kuphela igama lakhe entliziyweni yakhe, nimyeke ahambe.

**Ummi wesithathu.** Mqwengeni, mqwengeni! Yizani, zidlamlilo, bo! zidlamlilo: kwaBrutus, kwaCassius; 35 tshisani konke; abanye kwindlu kaDecius, abanye kweka-Casca; abanye kwekaLigarius:

Hambani ke nihambe.

/Baphuma

## INDIMA IV.

### Umboniso I.

#### Indlu eRoma.

UAntony, noOctavius, noLepidus, **bahleli etafileni**

UAntony. Eli qela ke liza kufa; amagama alo aphawulwe

UOctavius. Umntakwenu naye makafe; uyavuma, Lepidus?

ULepidus. Ndiyavuma,—

UOctavius. Mphawule, Antony.

ULepidus. Phantsi kweemeko ezithile uPublius akayi kuphila,

Ongunyana wodade wenu, Mark Antony.

5

UAntony. Akayi kuphila, jonga, ngalo mda ndiyamphawula.

Kodwa, Lepidus, yiya endlwini kaCaesar;

Uze nomyolelo apha, saye siya kuthi sikhangele iindawo Ezingathi ziguzulwe emafeni.

ULepidus. Ke, ndonifumana apha?

UOctavius. Kungekho apha kuya kuba kwiKhapitoli.

/Waphuma uLepidus.

Antony. Sisaphuselana esingaxel' into esi,

Esifanele kuphela ukuba sisigidimi: kufanelekile yini

Ukuba kwilizwe elahlulwe laziintlantlu ezintathu, abe ngomnye

Wabathathu abaza kufumana inxaxheba kulo? 15

UOctavius. Uhleli nje ucinga oko ngaye,

Ukanti ulamkele icebiso lakhe ngomakaphawulelwekufa,

Kuludwe lwethu lwamabafe nakwincwadi yophawulo.

UAntony. Octavius, sendineentsukwana ndikho kunawe:

Naxa nje simnika ezi mbeko lo mfo,

Ukuzihlangula kwimilomo-lomo yozindlo, 20

Uya kuzithwala nje kodwa kanye ngaloo ndlela undlebende athwala ngayo igolide,

Athi ancwine antsintsitheke phantsi komgodla,

Ethiwe chu ngaphambili okanye eqhutywa, ukwalathiswa indlela;

Aze athi akubufikisa ubutyebi bethu apha sibufuna khona, Simthule ke umthwalo, simyeke ahambe, 25

Yena ke njengondlebende othulwe umthwalo, wovuthulula  
iindlebe zakhe,

Aye kutya edlelweni.

**UOctavius.** Ungaqhuba ngokuqonda kwakho:

Kodwa yena uligora elinyanisekileyo nelikhaphileyo,

**UAntony.** Linjalo kanye ihashe lam, Octavius; kwaye  
ngeso sizathu

Ndilicinela ifula eninzi:

30

Lisisidalwa endisifundisa ukulwa,

Ukujika, ukunqumama, ukubaleka gca,

Iintshukumo zomzimba walo zilawulwa ngumxhelo wam.

Ke, ngezinye iindawo, unjalo kanye uLepidus;

Kufuneka efundisiwe, waqeleshwa, ayalelwe ukuba  
ahambe;

35

Yinkewu emoya uphuthileyo; etya iimvuthuluka ezila-  
hliweyo

Iintsalela, nethand' ukulinganisa abanye,

Kwizinto esezilahliwe ngokuphelelwa lixesha ngabany'  
abantu

Mus' ukuthetha ngaye, kodwa mthabathe njengesixhobo  
sethu. Ke ngoku Octavius

40

Phulaphula izinto ezibalulekileyo:- uBrutus noCassius

Balungisa imikhos: masiye kunqanda loo nto:

Ngoko amaqela ethu makadibane,

Sakuba sizenzele ezona zihlobo zizizo, nezixhobo zethu  
zilungile;

Masicebisane kwangoku,

45

Ngokuba izinto ezifihlakeleyo zinokutyhilwa njani na,

Neengozi ezisekuhleni zihlangatyezwe njani na.

**UOctavius.** Masenjenjalo: kuba sisengozini,

Saye sikhonkothwa macalana onke ziintshaba ngee-  
ntshaba;

Kwaye ndinoloyiko uninzi lwabo bancumancumezayo,  
ezintliziyweni zabo,

50

Bathwele ububi obuninzi.

/Baphuma

## Umboniso II.

**Inkampi ngaseSardis.** Phambi kwentente kaBrutus.

**Igubu.** Kungena uBrutus, uLucilius, uTitinius, nama-  
soldati; uPindarus uyabahlangabeza; uLucius umi mgama

**UBrutus.** Yimani, hi nje!

**ULucius.** Nik' izwi, hi awu! nime.

**UBrutus.** Yintoni ngoku, Lucilius! uCassius ukufuphi?

**ULucilius.** Ukufuphi; noPindarus ufkile  
Ekuzisela imibuliso evela enkosini yakhe. 5

/uPindarus unika uBrutus ileta.

**UBrutus.** Indibulisa kakuhle.—Inkosi yakho, Pindarus,  
Ngokwayo siqu, kungenjalo ngamagosa angaxel' into,  
Indinik' inkuthazo yokokuba

Izinto ebezingekenziwa zenziwe: kodwa, ukuba ikufuphi,  
Ndiya kukholiseka.

**UPindarus.** Andithandabuzi 10

Ukuba inkosi yam ezukileyo iya kubonakala  
Njengoko injalo, iyifanele imbeko nozuko.

**UBrutus.** Ayithandatyuzwa bani.—Mandikubone, Lu-  
cilius;

Uhlobo akwamkele ngalo, mandaziswe.

**ULucilius.** Ngentlonelo nangembeko kanye; 15

Kodwa kungengako ukuqhelana okungako,  
Nazincoko zikhululeke zazezobuqabane kanjalo,  
Njengoko ebесакwenjenjalo.

**UBrutus.** Wamchaza

Umhlobo oshushu ngokomntu oya eba dekedeke: wasa-  
kuphawula, Lucilius

Xa uthando luqala ukudodoza nokonakala, 20

Luba selusebenza ngembeko yokuzinyanzela.

Akukho buqhophololo kwinkolo ethe gca nephandle:

Kodwa abantu abanganyanisekanga, banje ngamahashe  
atsha ziintambo xa asathiwe chu ngezandla,

Bazibonakalisa bekhaphile nendalo yabo ithembisa;

Kodwa xa kufuneka benyamezele intsimbi ekuph'  
igazi, 25

Bawe elucikidweni. Uyeza umkhosi wakhe?

**ULucilius.** Bazimisele ngobu busuku ukulalisa eSardis;  
Uninzi, inkoliso yeyamahashe, luza noCassius, 30

/Ungqisho ngaphakathi.

**UBrutus.** Bek' indlebe ufkile:-

Hamba kakuhle umhlangabeze.

Kungena uCassius namasoldati

**UCassius.** Yimani, ke!

**UBrutus.** Yimani, ke! Dlulisa izwi.

Ngaphakathi. Yimani!

Ngaphakathi. Yimani!

Ngaphakathi. Yimani!

35

**UCassius.** Mzalwana uzuke ngokukodwa, undonakali-sile.

**UBrutus.** Ndigwebeni, zithixondini! ndonakalisa iintsha-za zam?

Ke ukuba kunjalo, ndingathini ukonakalisa umzalwana?

**UCassius.** Brutus, le mbonakalo yakho ipholileyo ifihla ububi;

Uze xa ubenza—

**UBrutus.** Cassius, zola;

Zithethelo phantsi izikhala zo zakho,—ndikwazi kakuhle.

Phambi kwamehlo ayo yomibini imikhosi yethu le,

Ebifanel' ukuba ingaphawuli nto ingelulo uthando kuthi,

Masingaxhwithani: yiyele ishenxele phaya;

Uze ke ententeni yam, Cassius, uzibabase izikhala zo za-kho,

Ndaye ndiya kukuphulaphula.

**UCassius.** Pindarus,

Xelela abaphathi-mikhosi yethu bayishenxisele phaya imikhosi yabo,

Bathi gu bucala kancinane kule ndawo.

**UBrutus.** Lucius, yenjenjalo nawe; ungavumeli mntu

Angene ententeni yethu side sibe siyifezile intetho yethu.

Lucilius no Titinius niya kuphosa iliso kucango lwethu.

/Baphuma.

### Umboniso III.

**Ngaphakathi ententeni kaBrutus**

**Kungena uBrutus noCassius.**

**UCassius.** Indawo yokuba undonile ibonakaliswa koku:

Umbek' ityala wambek' ibala uLucius Pella

Ngokwamkela izicengo apha zama Sardis;

Ezithe ngeso senzo, iileta zam, zokumcelela inceba,

Ngokuba ndiyamazi lo mntu, zacekiswa.

**UBrutus.** Uzone ngokwakho ukubhala ngaloo mcimbi.

**UCassius.** Ngexesha elinje ngeli akufanelekile

Ukuba nasiphi na isiphakwana esingephi sinonotshelwe.

**UBrutus.** Mandikuxelele le nto, Cassius, wena ngokwa-kho,

Ubekw' ityala njengesinyolunyolu sebawa;

Ukuthengisa urwebe ngobugosa bakho ngenxa yegolide Kwabangabufaneleyo.

**UCassius.** Ndim isinyolunyolu sebawa!

Uyazazi ukuba unguBrutus lo uthetha oku,  
Okanye, egameni lezithixo, akwaba oku kuthetha kwakho  
ibikokokugqibela.

**UBrutus.** Igama likaCassius lenza ukuba lo mkhuba,  
uxoleleke, 15

Isohlwayo ke ngoko siyifihle intloko yaso.

**UCassius.** Isohlwayo!

**UBrutus.** Mkhumbule uMatshi, **ii-Ides zikaMatshi** zi-  
khumbule:

Ingangalala uJulius ayithanga ivuzise igazi ngenxa yobu-  
lungisa?

Yiyiphi indlavini engathanga iwuphathe umzimba wakhe,  
iwugwaze, 20

Ingakwenzi oko egameni lobulungisa? Intoni, Uza  
kuthi omnye wethu,

Bagwaza oyena mntu ubalulekileyo kubo bonke kweli  
hlabathi

Kuphela ngokuxhasa amabhada, ngoku ke masityikile  
iminwe yethu

Ngezicengo ezingeni,  
Sithengise ngobuninzi beembeko zethu eziphakamileyo 25  
Ngenxa yenkunkuma engaka enokubanjwa yenjiwe nje?  
Ndinasuka kanye ndibe yinja, ndikhonkothe inyanga,  
Kunokuba ngumRoma onje.

**UCassius.** Brutus, mus' ukukhonkotha mna ke;  
Andiyi kuyinyamezeloo nto: uyazilibala sini na,  
Ukundenzela imida ngamagunya am; ndilisoldati, mna,  
Endinethuba elide ndililo kunawe, ndaye ndinobuchule  
kunawe

Ukuba ndingamisa imigaqo.

**UBrutus.** Suk' apha; akuzizo ezo nto, Cassius.

**UCassius.** Ndizizo.

**UBrutus.** Ndithi akuzizo.

**UCassius.** Mus' ukundixhokonxa, ndiya kuzilibala; 35

Khumbulel' impilo yakho, mandingabuye ndibe sahe-  
ndwa nguwe.

**UBrutus.** Shenx' apha, saphuselanandini!

**UCassius.** Oku kunokwenzeka?

**UBrutus.** Ndiphulaphule, kuba ndiza kuthetha.

Mandiroxe ndishenxel' ubugcabevu bakho obuswel'  
uqiyo?

Mandoyike xa iphambana lithe phuhlu amehlo? 40

**UCassius.** Awu zithixondini, zithixondini, mandinya-mezele konk' oku?

**UBrutus.** Konk' oko! ewe, nangaphezulu: jwaqeka ide intliziyo yakho

Ethiwe lwale likratshi ikrazuke;

Hamba ubonise amakhoboka akho ubugcabevu bakho,

Uwenze amakhoboka akho agubhe. Mandishenxe?

Mandithobe kuwe? mandime ndirulube 45

Phantsi kobugcabevu bakho? Ngezithixo,

Uya kwetyisa ubuhlungu bolaka Iwakho,

Nokuba sebukuqhekeza; kuba, ukususela namhlanje

Ndiya kukusebenzisa ekuzonwabiseni kwam, ewe, ube  
yinto yentsini,

Xa ubunomevara unje. 50

**UCassius.** Izinto zifikelele kule meko?

**UBrutus.** Uthi ulisoldati elibhetele:

Khawukubonakalise oko; uqhayiso Iwakho maluzibonakalise ubuni balo,

Oko kuya kundikholisa kanye: mna okukokwam,

Ndiya kuvuya ukufunda kumadoda azukileyo.

**UCassius.** Uyandona ngazo zonk' iindlela; uyandona 55  
Brutus;

Ndithe, isoldati elidadlana, ingelilo elibhetele:

Ndikhe ndathi "bhetele"?

**UBrutus.** Nokuba utshilo, andikhathali.

**UCassius.** Xa ebephila uCaesar ebengacingi  
ukundiqumbisa enjenje.

**UBrutus.** Thula, yithi tu! ubungacingi ukumhenda  
umenjenje.

**UCassius.** Bendingacingi! 60

**UBrutus.** Hayi.

**UCassius.** Intoni, bendingacingi kumhenda!

**UBrutus.** Nokuba ubungenziwa ntoni na, ubungacingi.

**UCassius.** Mus' ukuthembela kakhulu kuthando Iwam;  
Ndisenokwenza oko ndingathi ndizisole ngako.

**UBrutus.** Ukwenzile oko ufanele ukuzisola ngako. 65

Akukho loyiko, Cassius, kumaqobiso akho;

Kuba ndixhobe kangako ekunyanisekeni,

Kangangokuba andidlula njengomoya ongaphethe nto,  
Endingawunanzo nganto. Ndithumele kuwe

Ndifun' imali ethile yegolide, wandilandulela;— 70

Kuba andinakuvelisa mali ngeendlela ezimdaka:

Ndifung' izulu, ndingasuka kanye intliziyo yam ndiyenz' imali,

Ndivuzis' igazi lam libe ziidrachma, kunokuba ndicudise Kwizandla ezigadalala zabalim' iziqwengana inkunkuma yabo emdaka

Nangayiphi na indlela yokunganyaniseki;—Ndithume-  
le 75

Kuwe ndifun' igolide yokuhlawula imikhosi yam,  
Othe wandilandulela oko: singaba eso senzo besifana  
noCassius?

Bekundilungele ukumphendula uCaius Cassius kwangaloo  
ndlela?

Xa uMarcus Brutus athe wanomnqweno,  
Wokude anqabise iimali ezingaxel' into kwizihlobo za-  
khe, 80

Hlalani nilungile, zithixo, ngayo yonke imibane yenu;  
Nimhlekeze abe ziziqwenga!

**UCassius.** Andikhange ndikulandulele.

**UBrutus.** Undilandulele.

**UCassius.** Andikhange: ubesisiyatha lowo ukuzisele  
Impendulo yam.—UBrutus uyikrazule intliziyo yam: 85

Umhlobo ufanel' ukubunyamezela ububhetyebhetye bo-  
mhlobo wakhe,

Kodwa uBrutus obam uyabandisa kunoko bunjalo.

**UBrutus.** Andenjanga njalo, wada wena wafuna uku-  
benza kum.

**UCassius.** Akundithandi.

**UBrutus.** Andizithandi izikhwazilima zakho.

**UCassius.** Iliso lobuhlobo alinakuzibona izikhwazilima  
ezinjalo. 90

**UBrutus.** Lelomnyhwalazi ebelingenjenjalo, naxa zibe  
zingabonakala

Zizikhulu ziphakame zangangeOlimpasi.

**UCassius.** Yizani Antony, nomfana uOctavius, yizani,  
Niziphindezele ngokwenu kuCassius yedwa,

Kuba uCassius udiniwe lilizwe; 95

Uthiyiwe ngulowo amthandayo; udeliwe ngumzalwana  
wakhe;

Ungxoliswa ngokwekhoboka; zonke iziphene zakhe zo-  
ndelwe,

Zacwangciswa encwadini, zafundwa, zacengcelezwa nge-  
ntloko,

Ukuze ndizixelelwe ebusweni. Awu, akwaba bendinoku-  
bhomboloza

Ndiwutyekazele umoya wam ngaphandle kwamehlo am!  
Naso isinkempe sam 100

Nalu ugaga lwam oluze, ngaphakathi, yintliziyo  
Ethandeka ngaphezu komgodi kaPlutus, exabiseke nga-  
phezu kwegolide:

Ukuba ungumRoma yisuse;  
Mna, owakulandulela igolide, ndikunika intliziyo yam:  
Hlabo njengoko wamenjenjalo uCaesar; kuba, ndiyazi, 105  
Ngelona thuba intiyo yakho yayinkulu kuye, noko wawu-  
mthanda ngaphezu

Kokuba wakha wamthanda uCassius.  
**UBrutas.** Sifake isinkempe sakho esingxobeni:  
Qumba xa uthanda, ukuze kufumane umhlaba;  
Yenza oko ukubonayo, uhlaziso luya kuba bubuqotha-  
qikili.

Awu, Cassius, ubotshwe kunye netakane 110  
Eliwubonakalisa umsindo njengoko ilitye lokuqhwitha  
lithwala umlilo;

Elithi lakukhathazwa ngokugqithileyo, libonakalise iintla-  
ntsi ngephanyazo,

Nalo ke selibuye laphola kwakhona.  
**UCassius.** UCassius uphilele ukuba enziwe into yolo-  
nwabo nentsini nguBrutus wakhe,

Xa usizi, negazi elihlobileyo, ezo nto zimqumbisa? 115  
**UBrutas.** Ukukuthetha kwam oko, bendisemsindweni  
ngokwam.

**UCassius.** Uyakuvuma oko? Ethe isandla sakho.  
**UBrutas.** Nentliziyo yam kanjalo.

**UCassius.** Awu Brutus,—  
**UBrutas.** Kuhleni?

**UCassius.** Uthando onalo alukwanelele na ukuba undi-  
nyamezele,

Xa obo buqothaqikili buswel' ingqiqo ndabanya kuma 120  
Bunditsho ndilibale?

**UBrutas.** Ewe, Cassius, ukususela ngoku,  
Xa uziduba ngoBrutus wakho,  
Uya kukuthabatha ukuba unyoko uyakungxolisa, aku-  
yekele kuloo nto.

**Imbongi.** !Ngaphakathi! Ndivumeleni ndingene ndibone iinjengele;

Kukho inzondo omnye komnye phakathi kwazo, akufanelekile Ukuba zibe zodwa. 125

**ULucilius.** /Ngaphakathi! Akuyi kuya kuzo.

**Imbongi.** /Ngaphakathi! Akukho nto inokundithintela ingekuko ukufa.

Kungena imbongi, **ilandelwa** nguLucilius noTitinius noLucius

**UCassius.** Kutheni ngoku! kuhleni?

**Imbongi.** Yibani neentloni, zinjengele! yintoni kanye eniphezu kwayo? 130

Thandanani, nibe zizihlobo, njengoko kufanel' ukuba njalo kubantu ababini abanjengani;

Kuba sendinethuba ndikho, ndiqinisekile, kunani.

**UCassius.** Ndahleka! Athi ke eli sikizi lithethwa ngulo mqholora!

**UBrutus.** Hamb' uphum' apha, nkosindini, le ntw' inezothe!

**UCassius.** Mnyamezele, Brutus, ngumkhwa wakhe lo 135

**UBrutus.** Ndiya kuwazi amabhongwana akhe, ngexesha elifanele oko;

Limfazwe zinento yokwenzani nezi ziphukuphuku zixhentsayo?—

Situnxandini, phuma apha.

**UCassius.** Phuma, phuma, hamb' umke!

/Yaphum' imbongi

**UBrutus.** Lucilius noTitinius, yalelani abaphathi-mikhosi Balungiselele ukulalisa imikhosi yabo ngokuhlwanje. 140

**UCassius.** Nize nize nina nize noMessala

Apha kuthi ngokukhawuleza. /Baphuma uLucilius noTitinius

**UBrutus.** Lucius, ingqayi yeveyine!

**UCassius.** Andizanga ndakucingela ukuba ungaqumba olu hlobo.

**UBrutus.** Ndinezigulo zezinto ngezinto.

**UCassius.** Ulwazi lwakho kwezobuchule akulusebenzisi 145

Xa unokoyiswa zizinto ezimbi ezivela bumini.

**UBrutus.** Akukho mntu unyamezela usizi kunam:-uPortia ubhubhile.

**UCassius.** Uthini na! uPortia!

**UBrutus.** Ubhubhile.

**UCassius.** Ndikuphephe njani ukukubulala okuya  
besixabene?—

150

Awu lahlekondini ingenakuxhaseka, idl' umxhelo!—  
Ibisifo sini?

**UBrutus.** Ukuzikhathaza ngokungabikho kwam,  
Nentlungu yokuba umfana uOctavius noMark Antony  
Bezibeke kumgangatho onamandla angaka;—kuba ezo-  
mphanga wakhe

Ziza nolo daba:—yinto ke leyo ebethe wazilahla pha-  
ntsi,

155

Kwaza, ngethuba lokungabikho kwabagcini bakhe, wa-  
giny' ilahle lomlilo.

**UCassius.** Wab' uyafa njalo?

**UBrutus.** Kanye ke.

**UCassius.** Athi ke nina zithixondini!

**Kungena kwakhona uLucius, ephethe iveyine nesibane.**

**UBrutus.** Pheza ukuthetha ngaye.—Zisa ingqayi yeve-  
yine.—

Apha ndingcwaba lonke ulunya, Cassius. /Wasela.

**UCassius.** Intliziyo yam inxanelwe loo mnqophiso  
uzukileyo—

160

Zalisa, Lucius, ide indebe iphuphume yiveyine;  
Andinakuthi ndilusele gqitha uthando lukaBrutus. /Wasela

**UBrutus.** Ngena, Titinius! /Waphuma uLucius

**Wangena kwakhona uTitinius, noMessala**

Wamkelekile, lungandini Messala.

Ngoku masisondelelane singqonge esi sibane,

Sixoxe ngezinto esothi sizifune.

165

**UCassius.** Portia, undulukile?

**UBrutus.** Yiyekile loo nto, ndiyakubongoza.—

Messala, ndifumene iileta apha,

Ezixel' ukuba umfana uOctavius noMark Antony

Baza kusihlasela ngomkhosi omkhulu,

Uhambo lwabo lubhekisa ngaseFilipi.

170

**UMessala.** Nam ndineeleta ezithetha kwa oko.

**UBrutus.** Zongeze ntoni ngaphezulu?

**UMessala.** Ukuba ngophawulo noludwe lwamagama  
amakheswa,

UOctavius, noAntony, noLepidus,

Babulele ikhulu leeNgwevu.

175

**UBrutus.** Apho ke iileta zethu azidibani ncum;  
Ezam zithetha ngeeNgwevu ezimashumi asixhenxe ezifileyo

Ngophawulo lwabo, uCicero ngomnye wazo.

**UCassius.** UCicero ngomnye!

**UMessala.** UCicero ufile,

Ngaloo mgqaliselo wolawulo ke.—

180

Iileta zakho zibe zivela kumfazi wakho, mhlekazi?

**UBrutus.** Hayi, Messala.

**UMessala.** Kungekho nanto ezileteni zakho ebhalwe ngaye?

**UBrutus.** Akukho nto, Messala.

**UMessala.** Loo nto, ibonakala, ingummangaliso kum.

**UBrutus.** Ubuza kuba kutheni? kukho nto uyivileyo kwezakho ngaye?

185

**UMessala.** Hayi, mhlekazi.

**UBrutus.** Ke kaloku, njengokuba ungumRoma, ndixelete inyaniso.

**UMessala.** Ke njengomRoma uzuyinyamezele inyaniso endikuxelela yona:

Kuba ngenene ufile, ngendledlana engaqhelekanga.

**UBrutus.** Phofu ke, ndlelantle, Portia.—Sifanele ukufa, Messala:

190

Ndakucinga ukuba umele ukufa ngenye imini,

Ndinawo umonde wokukunyamezela ngoku.

**UMessala.** Nangaphezu koko amadoda amakhulu afanele ukuzinyamezela iilahleko ezinkulu.

**UCassius.** Nam ndinabo obu buchule njengani,

Kodwa indalo yam iyoyisakala ukunyamezela olo hlobo.

195

**UBrutus.** Ke kaloku, masibuyelete emcimbini wethu thina siphilileyo. Nicinga ntoni ngokuba siye eFilipi ngoku?

**UCassius.** Andicing' ukuba kufanelekile.

**UBrutus.** Isizathu sakho?

**UCassius.** Siso esi:

Kuhle kanye ukuba ibe lutshaba olusifunayo:

Ukuze lonakalelwé zizinto zalo, luwabhuqe amasoldati alo,

200

Lube luyazilimaza ke; sibe thina, silele ncwaba,

Singadinwanga sinokuzikhuela, nokutsiba apha naphaya.

**UBrutus.** Izizathu ezivakalayo, zimel' ukuthi zishenxel' ezivakala ngaphezulu.

Abantu abakwisithuba esiphakathi kweFilipi nale ndawo Bemi benothando olunganyanisekanga;

205

Kuba basibandezele izixhaso zomkhosi:

Utshaba xa lucanda phakathi kwabo,  
Luya kwandisa amanani alo ngabo,  
Luze luhlaziyekile, luhlonyeletwe, lukhuthazekile;  
Esohi ke silwaphul' iimpondo kwezo meko zintle, 210  
Ukuba sithe sajongana nalo apha eFilipi,  
Aba bantu sibanikel' umva.

**UCassius.** Ndiphulaphule, mzalwana ulungileyo.

**UBrutus.** Phantsi kwenceba yakho.—Mawuqonde ka-njalo,

Ukuba sifumene kangangoko kwizihlobo zethu sibe sinokukufumana,

Imikhosi yethu iyaphuphuma, isizathu sethu sihle: 215

Utshaba luyanda mihla le;

Thina, baphezulu, silungele ukuhla.

Kukho umsinga kwimicimbi yoluntu,

Othi, wakusetyenziswa usaguguma, ukhokelele enywebeni;

Wakuyekwa, lonke uhambo lobomi balo 220

Lubopheleleke ezinyeleni nasezimbandezelweni.

Kulwandle oluzele olo hlobo thina siyadada ngoku;

Ke masiwusebenzise umsinga xa usasebenza,

Kungenjalo imigudu yethu itshabhe.

**UCassius.** Qhuba ke, ngokwentando yakho;

Nathi, ngeyethu, siye kudibana eFilipi. 225

**UBrutus.** Inzulu yobusuku isifumene sisathetha,

Ke indalo imel' ukuthi ilulamel' imfuneko;

Esohi siyikhohlise ngokuphumla kancinane.

Akukho limbi lingathethwayo?

**UCassius.** Akukho limbi. Rolindara:

Kwakusasa ngomso siya kuvuka, simke apha. 230

**UBrutus.** Lucius! /Wangena uLucius. Igawuni yam.

/Waphuma uLucius.

Sala kakuhle, lungandini Messala:-

Rolindara, Titinius:- Cassius uzukileyo, wazuka,

Rolindara, uphumle kamnandi.

**UCassius.** Awu mzalwana wam oyintanda!

Esi sive siqalo esibi sobusuku:

Iyantlukwano enje phakathi kwethu mayingaz' ibuy' iphind' ihle! 235

Mayingaze, Brutus.

**UBrutus.** Yonke loo nto idlule.

**UCassius.** Rolindara, nkosi yam.

**UBrutus.** Rolindara, mzalwana ulungileyo.

**Titin.** Mess. Rolindara, Mhlekazi Brutus.

**UBrutus.** Salani kakuhle, nonke ngabanye.

**/Baphuma uCassius, noTitinius, noMessala**

**Kungena kwakhona uLucius negawuni**

Ndiphe igawuni leyo. Iphi into yakho ehlokomayo?

**ULucius.** Apha ententeni.

**UBrutus.** Yini, wathetha ngathi uyozela? 240

Usizana lenkwenkwe, andikukhalazeli nganto; ulindiswe kakhulu.

Biza uClaudius nenxenye kubantu bam;

Ndinga bangalala kwezimfumamfuma ententeni yam.

**ULucius.** Varro noClaudius!

**Kungena uVarro noClaudius**

**UVarro.** Uyathetha mhlekazi?

**UBrutus.** Ndiyanibongoza, zinkosi, zibekeni phantsi ententeni yam nilale;

Kusenokwenzeka ndinivuse ekuhambeni kwexesha

Ngomcimbi oma wuthunyelwe kumzalwana wam uCassius

**UVarro.** Ukuba kukholisekile kuwe, siya kuma silinde ongathi ukunqwenele.

**UBrutus.** Andiyi kukuvumela oko: zibekeni phantsi, zinkosi zilungileyo; 250

Kunokwenzeka ukuba ndibuye ndikhumbule.—

Khangel, Lucius, nants' incwadi ebendisoloko ndiyibhuqa;

Ndiyifake engxoweni yegawuni yam.

**/UVarro noClaudius bangqengqa.**

**ULucius.** Bendiqinisekile ukuba inkosi yam ibingayini-kanga mna.

**UBrutus.** Ndinyamezele, nkwenkwe ilungileyo, ndilibala gqitha, 255

Ungakhe unyamezele kubuthongo okubo okomzuzwana, Ukhe undidlalel' ingoma nokuba zimbini?

**ULucius.** Ewe, mhlekazi, xa oko kukholekile kuwe.

**UBrutus.** Kukholekile, mfo wam:

Ndiyakuduba kakhulu, kodwa uyathumakalala.

**ULucius.** Oko kuyimfanelo yam, mhlekazi. 260

**UBrutus.** Bendingamele ukukucinezela ngomsebenzi wakhko ngokungaphaya kwamandla akho;

Ndiyazi ukuba abantu abatsha bayathanda ukufumana ithuba lokuphumla.

**ULucius.** Sendikhe ndalala, nkosi yam.

**UBrutus.** Kuhle oko; uza kulala ke kwakhona;

Andizi kukubambezela: ukuba ndisaphila,

265

Ndiya kuba nobuntu kuwe.

**/Ingoma, neculo, athe ekupheleni kwalo wabe uLucius selelele**

Le ngoma iyalalisa:- Athi ke wena sigebengandini sibubuthongo,

Wena uthe zinzi intonga yakho yelothe negunya phezu kwenkwenkwe yam,

Ekudlalela ingoma?—Lulama lenkwenkwe, rolindara;

Andiyi kukukhathaza ngokukuvusa: 270

Xa uthe wanqwaleka uya kusaphula isixhobo sakho;

Ndiya kusisusa kuwe; ke, nkwenkwe ilungileyo, roli-ndara.—

Mandikhe ndibone, mandikhe ndibone, ukuba iphepha aligotywanga na

Apho ndiyekhona ukufunda? Naku, ndicinga njalo

**Kungena isiporo** sikaCaesar

Awu savutha kakubi esi sibane!—Heyi! ngubani lo uza apha? 275

Ndicing' ukuba bubufilia bamehlo am

Obuxonxa lo mbono ubulwanyanara.

Uhla phezu kwam.—ungaba uyintoni?

Usisithixo sini na, uyingelosi, okanye umoya omdaka,

Obangel' ukuba igazi lam lithi ceke, ndibe namanwele? 280

Ndixelete into oyiyo.

**Isiporo.** Umoya wakho ongcolileyo, Brutus.

**UBrutus.** Uza ngasizathu sini?

**Isiporo.** Ukuza kukuxelela ukuba siya kuhlangana eFilipi.

**UBrutus.** Kuhle ke; ndiya kubuya ndikubone? 285

**Isiporo.** Ewe, eFilipi.

**UBrutus.** Phofu, ndiya kukubona eFilipi, ke.

*/See dukalala isiporo.*

Ngoku, ndanokomelamelela umkile nje:

Moyandini ungcilileyo, bendisenokuthetha ngaphezulu nawe.—

Kwedini, Lucius!—Varro! Cladius!—Zinkosi, vukan!— 290

**ULucius.** Jintambo, mhlekazi, azilunganga.

**UBrutus.** Yena, ucinga ukuba usadlala.—

Lucius, vuka!

<b>ULucius.</b>	Nkosi yam?	295
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Uphuphe ubhomboloza, Lucius?	
<b>ULucius.</b>	Nkos' yam, andikhumbuli ndilila.	
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Ewe, ulilile: kukho nto ube uyibona?	
<b>ULucius.</b>	Ayikho, mhlekazi.	
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Lala kwakhona, Lucius.—Nkosindini Clau- dius!—	300
<b>KuVarro!</b>	Nkewundini, vuka!	
<b>UVarro.</b>	Nkosi yam?	
<b>UClaudius.</b>	Nkosi yam?	
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Kutheni, zinkosi, nabhonga eouthongweni benu?	
<b>UVar., noClau.</b>	Sikwenzile oko sini na, nkosi yam?	
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Ewe; kukho nto niyibonileyo?	305
<b>UVarro.</b>	Hayi, mhlekazi, andibonanga nto.	
<b>UClaudius.</b>	Ngokunjalo nam, mhlekazi.	
<b>UBrutus.</b>	Hambani nindibike kumzalwana wam uCas- sius;	
	Nimxelele ahle aqalise nemikhosi yakhe, Thina siza kulandela.	
<b>UVarro, noClaudius.</b>	Kuya kwensiwa oko, mhlekazi. <i>/Baphuma.</i>	

## INDIMA V.

### Umboniso I.

#### Amathafa aseFilipi.

**Kungena** uOctavius, noAntony, nomkhosi **wabo**

**UOctavius.** Hee, Antony, amathemba ethu azalisekile:  
Ubuthe utshaba aluyi kuhla,—

Luya kuhlala ezindulini nakwiindawo eziphakamileyo:  
Akubonakali kunjalo; imikhosi yalo ikufuphi;

Izimisele ukucweya nathi eFilipi apha, 5  
Isihlangabeze nangaphambi kokuba sicel' umngeni kuyo.

**UAntony.** Suka, ndiyawazi amabhunga abo, ndaye  
ndisazi

Nalapho aqulunqwa khona: bangakhola

Kukutyelela ezinye iindawo; baze bahlasele

Ngokhalipho oloyikekayo, bacinge ngobu bungqabavu 10  
Ukuba babethelela ezingqondweni zethu ukuba bakhali-

phile;

Kodwa ke akunjalo.

**Kungena** isigidimi

**Isigidimi.** Lungani, zinjengele:

Utshaba luza ngobuvuthevuthe;

Indwe yalo ebomvu ixhonywe phandle,

Ke makubekho into eyenziwayo ngokukhawuleza. 15

**UAntony.** Octavius, khokela umkhosi wakho ngokuthe  
cwaka,

Kwihlelo lokhohlo kumhlabo olele tyaba.

**UOctavius.** Kwihlelo langasekunene ndim; maybe ngu-  
we ngasekhohlo.

**UAntony.** Kutheni ukuba undiphikise ngexesha lobubi?

**UOctavius.** Andikuphikisi; kodwa ndiya kwenjenjalo.  
**/Wahamba.**

**Igubu.** **Kungena** uBrutus, noCassius nomkhosi **wabo**;

ULucius, uTitinius, uMessala, **nabanye**.

**UBrutus.** Bamile, banqwenela incoko.

**UCassius.** Yima ungashukumi, Titinius: siya kukhe  
siphume sibe nentetho.

**UOctavius.** Mark Antony, singalubonisa uphawu lo-  
bumpi?

**UAntony.** Hayi, Caesar, siya kwamkela umngeni wabo.

Yiza; iinjengele zinga zinganentetho eziyenzayo. 25

**UOctavius.** Ungashukumi de benze uphawu.

**UBrutus.** Amazwi phambi kwamagalelo: kunjalo, zi-dwesha zakowethu?

**UOctavius.** Ingekuko ukuthi sithanda amazwi ngaphe-zulu, njengoko unjalo.

**UBrutus.** Amazwi amahle alunge ngaphezu kwamaga-lelo amabi, Octavius.

**UAntony.** Kumagalelo akho amabi, Brutus, wenza amazwi amahle 30

Bona umngxuma owenze entliziyweni kaCaesar,  
Udanduluka, "Mpilonde! Aa, Caesar!"

**UCassius.** Antony,

Ubuni bamagalelo akho abukaziwa;

Kodwa ngokwamazwi akho, angaphakula iinyosi zase-Hybla,

Azishiye zingamakhapela. 35

**UAntony.** Zingswele Iwamvila kanjalo.

**UBrutus.** Awu, ewe, zingenazandi kanjalo;

Kuba ukubile ukubhubhuzela kwazo, Antony,

Uze ngobulumkokazi uqobise phambi kokuba usuzele

**UAntony.** Matshivelandini, anenjanga njalo, xa izinke-mpe zenu ezimdaka

Zazikreqana emacaleni kaCaesar: 40

Nathi hlubu amazinyo ngokweentsimango, nabungezela ngokwezinja,

Nanqwala ngokwamakhoboka, nisanga iinyawo zika-Caesar;

Ngeli xa uCasca oseshweni anjengenja, ngemva.

Ahlaba uCaesar entanyeni. Awu banyhwalazindini!

**UCassius.** Banyhwalazi!—Ngoku, Brutus, zibulele: 45

Olu Iwimi ngelungathuki lwenjenje namhlanje,

Ukuba uCassius kwakuqhutywe ngokoluvo Iwakhe.

**UOctavius.** Yizani, yizani, emcimbini: ukuba ukuxoxa kuyasifudumeza,

Umboniso waloo nto iya kuba kukukujikela kumathontsi abomvu.

Jongani,— 50

Ndiyalikhupha ikrele ukuhlaba abeyelenqe;

Nicing' ukuthi eli krele liya kufakwa esingxobeni salo kwakhona ?

Alisokuze, ade amanxeba kaCaesar angamashumi amathathu anantathu

Abe aphindezelwe kanye; kungenjalo ade omnye uCaesar  
Abe lixhoba kwikrele labangcatshi. 55

**UBrutus.** Caesar, akunakho ukufa ngezandla zabangcatshi,

Ngaphandle kokuba babe beziswe nguwe.

**UOctavius.** Ndithemba njalo;

Andizalelwanga ukuba ndife ngokubulawa likrele lika-  
Brutus.

**UBrutus.** Awu ukuba ube unguyena uzukileyo kwabe-  
gazi lakho,

Ndodana, bekungekho ndlela ihloniphekileyo ngaphezu-  
lu obungafa ngayo. 60

**UCassius.** Inkwenkwana yesikolo esileyo, engayifane-  
langa le mbeko,

Ibambene ngezandla negxulusha nethanda-mihlali!

**UAntony.** Ise ngulaa Cassius mdala!

**UOctavius.** Hamba, Antony, sihambe!—

Umngeni, bangcatshi, siyawucela kuni, sijongene nje:

Ukuba ninga ningalwa namhlanje, phumelani ethafeni; 65

Ukuba akunjalo, ngexesha elokholeka kuni.

/Baphuma uOctavius, noAntony, nomkhosi wabo

**UCassius.** Kungani, ngoku, vuthuza moyo, latyuza liza,  
dada phenyane!

Uqhwithelo luvukile, konke kusengozini.

**UBrutus.** Heyi, Lucilius! yiv'apha, mandibe nezwi  
nawe.

**ULucilius.** Nkos' am?

**uBrutus noLucilius** banentetha bucala.

**UCassius.** Messala!

**UMessala.** Injengele yam ibithetha? 70

**UCassius.** Messala,

Olu lusuku lokuzalwa kwam; njengokuba kwangolu suku

UCassius wazalwa. Ethe isandla sakho, Messala:

Yiba lingqina lam ukuba, ngokuchaseneyo nentando yam,

Njengoko wayenjalo uPompey, ndinyanjelelwa eku-  
bekeni 75

Esichengeni sedabi elinye zonke iinkululeko zethu.

Uyazi ukuba ndibambelele ngokomeleleyo kuEpicurus,

Noluvo lwakhe: ngoku ndiyaluguqula uluwo lwam,

Ndiyakholelwa ngeliny' icala kwizinto ezixel' umhlola.

- Ekubuyeni kwethu eSardis, kwibhanile yethu ephambili  
 Kuriwule iinkozi ezimbini ezinamandla, zachopha kuyo,  
 Zikhonka zisitya kwizandla zamasoldati ethu;  
 Ezithe zasikhapha ukuza apha eFilipi:  
 Kusasanje zibalekile zemka;  
 Ke endaweni yazo kukho amahlungulu, nonomyayi,  
 nontloyiya, 85
- Abaphapha phezu kweentloko zethu, besijongele phantsi,  
 Ngokungathi silixhoba eliyimilwelwe: izithunzi zabo  
 zibonakala
- Zisisigqubuthelo esithwele ukufa kanye, ekulele phantsi  
 kwaso
- Umkhosi wethu, sewuzinikele ekufeni.
- UMessala.** Mus' ukukholelwa ukuba kunjalo. 90
- UCassius.** Ndikholelwa nje kancinane;  
 Kuba ndihlaziyekile emoyeni ndaye ndizimisele  
 Ukujongana nazo zonk' iingozi ngokuthe nkqi.
- UBrutus.** Kunjalo kanye, Lucilius.
- UCassius.** Ke, Brutus uluzuko lungaka,  
 Ngamana izithixo ngeli langa zinganobubele, ukuze  
 Thina bazizihlobo ngexesha loxolo, siyiqhube imihla  
 yethu kuse ebudaleni! 95
- Kodwa njengokuba imicimbi yabantu ingenasiqinisekiso  
 Masithi sihlelwe kokubi.
- Xa sinokuthi soyiswe kweli dabi, eli ke lithuba  
 Lokugqibela esiya kuthi sithethe kunye:  
 Uzimisele ukuthini ke? 100
- UBrutus.** Kwangawo loo mthetho wobo bulumko  
 Endamgxeka ngawo uCato ngokufa
- Awathi wazinika kona:- andazi ukuba njani na,  
 Kodwa ndifumana ibubugwala nesikizi,
- Ukuthi ngokoyika into enokuhla, kuthi ngako oko 105  
 Kushunqulwe ixesha lobomi:- ndizixhobisa ngonyamezelos  
 Ukuba ndilinde ukwenza kwamagunya aphakamileyo  
 Asilawulayo thina ngaphantsi.
- UCassius.** Ke, ukuba soyisiwe kweli dabi,  
 Ukulungele ukukhokelwa ngemihlali yoloyiso  
 Ucandiswa kwizitrato zaseRoma? 110
- UBrutus.** Nakanye, Cassius, nakanye; mus' ukukhe  
 ucinge mRomandini uzukileyo,  
 Ukuba uBrutus angaze aye eRoma ekhonkxiwe;

Unengqondo ephangaleleyo ngokukhulu. Kodwa kwan galolu suku

Makafeze loo msebenzi **ii-Ides zikaMatshi** zawaqalayo;  
Ke nokuba sobuya sihlangane kwakhona andazi. 115  
Ngoko ke yamkela umbuliso wethu wanini nanini:  
Nanini, nanini, sala kakuhle, Cassius!

Ukuba sibuye sahlangana, sothi sincume ke;

Ukuba akubanga njalo, ngani ke, oku kwahlukana koba  
kuqhubeke kakuhle.

**UCassius.** Nanini, nanini, sala kakuhle, Brutus! 120

Ukuba sibuye sadibana, siya kuncuma ngenene;

Ukuba akubanga njalo, kuyinyaniso ukuba oku kwahlukana koba kuqhubeke kakuhle.

**UBrutus.** Ngani ke, khokela.—Awu, akwaba umntu ebe  
nokwazi

Isiphelo somcimbi wale mini ngaphambi kokuba sifike!

Kodwa kuyaneza ukuba imini le iya kuphela, 125

Size ke isiphelo saziwe.—Hambani ke sihambe. !Baphuma

### Umboniso II.

**Kwalapha. Ithafa ledabi.**

**Intsholo yamaxilongo. Kungena uBrutus noMessala**

**UBrutus.** Phalisa, phalisa, Messala, phalisa, unikezele  
la maphepha

Emikhosini kwelinye icala eliya:

Yixelete ihlasele kwangoku; kuba ndiphawula

Ubudekedekelo kwihlelo likaOctavius,

Ke ukubahlasela ngequbuliso kuya kubenza boyisakale. 5

Phalisa, phalisa, Messala: mayihlasele yonke. /Baphuma.

### Umboniso III.

**Elinye icala lethafa.**

**Intsholo yamaxilongo. Kungena uCassius noTitinius**

**UCassius..** Awu, khangel, Titinius, khangel, iindlavini  
ziyabaleka!

Okukokwam ndisuke ndalutshaba kwabam:

Lo mthwali-bhanile wam apha ubephethuka;

Ndalixabela elo gwala, ndayithabatha kulo.

**UTitinius.** Awu Cassius, uBrutus ukhawulezile ukufuna; 5

Uthe akubona ngathi kumlungele ngakuOctavius,

Wasuka wathakazela: amasoldati akhe aliwela ixhoba,

Ngeli xesha thina sonke singqingiweyo nguAntony.

## Kungena uPindarus

**UPindarus.** Balekelani mgama, nkosi yam, balekelani mgama;

UMark Antony usezintenteni zenu, nkosi yam: 10  
Sabani, ngoko, Cassius uzukileyo, sabelani kude.

**UCassius.** Le nduli ikude ngokwaneleyo.—Khangela, khangela, Titinius;

Zingaba ziintente zam sini na eziya ndibona umlilo kuzo?

**UTitinius.** Zizo, mhlekazi.

**UCassius.** Titinius, ukuba uyandithanda,  
Khwela ihashe lam, uzifake zitshone iziporo zakho kulo, 15  
Lide likufikise kuleya mikhosi,

Ubuyele apha kwakhona; ukuze ndihlale ngokuphumla,  
ndisazi

Nokuba laa mikhosi yeyezihlobo na nokuba yeyotshaba.

**UTitinius.** Ndiza kuba lapha, kunjalonje ngephanyazo.  
*/Waphuma.*

**UCassius.** Hamba, Pindarus, nyukela phezulu kuleya  
ntaba; 20

Amehlo am selenoratyazo; yalusa uTitinius,  
Undazise into oyiphawulayo ethafeni.—

### /UPindarus unyuka induli

Ndaqala ukuphefumla ngalo olu suku: olo suku lubuye  
lwafika,

Ke apho ndaqala khona, kwalapho ndiya kuphetha khona;

Ubomi bam busihlanganisile isangqa sabo.—Nkosindini  
ziindaba zini? 25

**UPindarus** /Ngasentla/ Awu nkosi yam!

**UCassius** Ziindaba zini?

**UPindarus** /Ngasentla/ UTitinius ungqingiwe ngeenxa  
zonke

Ngabamahashe, abagqotsileyo ukufunza kuye;—

Ukanti ulalisile ukuphalisa.—Nabo bekhwela kuye. 30

Nanko uTitinius!—nabo abanye besihla: Awu, wehla  
naye.

Uthiniwe; /ukhwazo/ phulaphula, ke! bahlahlanjiswa  
luvuyo.

**UCassius.** Yihla, mus' ukuba sakhangela nto.

Athi ke, igwala endililo, ukuba ndiphile ithuba elide

Ukuba ndibone oyena mhlobo wam uphambili ethatya-  
thwa phambi kwamehlo am! 35

Yiza ngapha, nkosindini:

KwakusePartiya apha ndakuthimba khona ndakwenza umbanjwa;

Ndaza ke ndakufungisa, ekusindiseni ubomi bakho,

Nantoni na endikuyalela ukuba uyenze,

Uya kuyilinga. Yiza ke ngoku, zalistekisa isifungo sakho; 40

Ngoku ke khululeka ebukhobokeni; uze ngeli krele lili-  
ngileyo,

Ladlabhuza amathumbu kaCaesar, ugquthagquthe olu  
gaga.

Mus' ukuma uphendula: ina, libambe ngesiphatho;

Buze bakugqutyuthelwa ubuso bam, njengokuba bunjalo  
ngoku,

Ulijolise ikrele. /uPindarus wamhlaba ! Caesar, uphi-  
ndezelwe, 45

Ngelo krele kanye lakubulalayo. /Wafa

**UPindarus** Ukutsho, ndikhululekile; naxa bendinga-  
thandanga njalo,

Ukuba bekuhambe ngokwentando yam. Awu Cassius!

UPindarus uya kubaleka aye kude lee kweli lizwe,

Apho kungekho mRoma woze amqonde. /Waphuma 50

**Kungena kwakhona uTitinius noMessala**

**UMessala** Ngu-in-a-ethe nje, Titinius; kuba uOctavius  
Woyisiwe ngumkhosi kaBrutus ozukileyo,

Kwanjengokuba imikhosi kaCassius yenjiwe njalo ngu-  
Antony.

**UTitinius** Ezi ndaba ziya kumvuyisa uCassius.

**UMessala** Umshiyephi?

**UTitinius.** Ematshekile kanye,

55

Ekunye noPindarus ikhoboka lakhe, kule nduli.

**UMessala.** Asinguye sini na lowa uthetwaa emhlabeni?

**UTitinius.** Akalele njengophilileyo. Awu ntliziyo yam!

**UMessala.** Asinguye lowa?

**UTitinius.** Hayi, lo ibinguye, Messala,

Kodwa uCassius akasekho.—Awu langa litshonayo, 60

Njengoko utshone ukwimitha yakho ebomvu ngoku-  
hlwanje,

Kwangokunjalo ekwigazi lakhe elibomvu imini kaCassius  
itshonile,—

Ilanga leRoma litshonile! Imini yethu isangene;  
Amafu, imibethe, neengozi ziyeza; izenzo zethu ziphelile!  
Uthandabuzo ngempumelelo yam lulo olwenze esi  
senzo. 65

**UMessala.** Uthandabuzo ngempumelelo elungileyo lwe-  
nze esi senzo.

Athi ke wena Mpazamo inezothe, mntwana wosizi,  
Kungasizathu sini na ukuba ubonakalise kwiingcinga  
zabantu ezisoloko

Zikhongozele ukwamkela izinto ezingekhoyo? Awu  
Mpazamo, wena uhle ukhawulwe

Akuzanga wazalelwā eluxolweni, 70  
Koko ubulala unyoko okuzalayo!

**UTitinius.** Yini, Pindarus! uphi, Pindarus?

**UMessala.** Mfune, Titinius, lo gama ndisaya kuhla-  
ngabeza uBrutus ozukileyo, ndigibisela le ngxelo

Ezindlebeni zakhe: manditsho ukuthi, ndiyigibisela; 75  
Kuba intsimbi ehlabayo nomkhonto oqatywe ubuhlungu  
Uya kwamkeleka ezindlebeni zikaBrutus  
Njengodaba lwalo mbono.

**UTitinius.** Khawuleza, Messala,

Ndoba ndifuna uPindarus lo gama. /Waphuma uMessala  
Cassius ukhaliphileyo? 80

Andihlangananga nazo yini na izihlobo zakho? Azi-  
sukanga

Zibeke le nkatha yoloyiso phezu kwebunzi lam,  
Zindiyalele ukuba ndiyinikezele kuwe? Akuyivanga  
sini na imikhwazo yazo?

Yeha, uzitolike kakubi zonke izinto!

Noko ke, jong' apha, yamkela le nkatha phezu kwebunzi  
lakho; 85

UBrutus wakho undiyalele ukuba ndiyinikezele kuwe,  
Ke ndiya kuwuphumeza umyalelo wakhe.—Brutus, yiza  
kamsinyane,

Ubone intlonelo endiyibonakalisa kuCaius Cassius.—  
Ngemvume yenu, zithixo:- le ke yimfanelo yomRoma;  
Yiza, krelendini likaCassius, ufumane intliziyo kaTiti-  
nius. /Wazibulala. 90

**Intsholo yamaxilongo.** Kungena kwakhona uMessala,  
noBrutus, nomfana uCato, uStrato, uVolumnius, noLucilius

**UBrutus** Kuphi, kuphi, Messala, apho ulele khona  
umzimba wakhe?

**UMessala** Jonga phaya; noTitinius ewulilela.

**UBrutus.** Ubuso bukaTitinius bujunge phezulu.

**UCato.** Ugwaziwe.

**UBrutus.** Awu, Julius Caesar, useyingangalala nangoku!

Umphefumlo wakho usahambahamba, uphethulela amakrele ethu 95

Kwawethu amathumbu. /Intsholo ephantsi yamaxilongo,

**UCato.** Khaliphandini Titinius!

Khangela, ukuba angaba umthwesile na isitsaba uCassius ofileyo!

**UBrutus.** Asekho yini na amaRoma amabini afana nala?—

Intsalela yaho onke amaRoma, ndlelantle!

Ayinakwenzeka kwakhona into yokuba iRoma ivelise 100,

Ofana nawe.—Zihlobo, ndiswele iinyembezi ezingaphezulu

Ngale ndoda ifileyo, kunezi nindibona ndizikhupha,—

Ndiya kuzinik' ithuba, Cassius, ndiya kuzinik' ithuba.—

Yizani, ngoko, niwuthumele umzimba wakhe eTasosi:

Umngcwabo wakhe awuyi kuba lapha ekampini yethu, 105.

Hleze usethise amandla.—Lucilius, yiza;—

Yiza nawe mfanandini Cato; masiye edabini.—

Labeo noFlavius, funzani imikhosi yethu:-

Yintsimbi yesithathu; kanti ke maRoma phambi kokuba kuhlwe Siya kukhe senze amabona-ndenzile kwidabi lesioini. /Baphuma. 110.

#### Umboniso IV.

##### Kwelinye icala lethafa.

Intsholo yamaxilongo. Kungenwa kusiliwa, amasoldati emikhosi yomibini; noBrutus, nomfana uCato, noLucilius, nabanye.

**UBrutus.** Kwakhona, zidwesha. Awu, kwakhona ziphamiseni iintloko zenu!

**UCato.** Nguwuphi umgqakwe ongenakwenjenjalo? Ngu-bani oza kuza nam?

Ndiya kulibhengeza igama lam kwithafa ledabi:-

Ndingunyana kaMarcus Cato mna, hi nje!

Utshaba kwabalawula ngobungqwangangqwili, umhlobo welizwe lam; 5.

Ndingunyana kaMarcus Cato mna, hi nje!

/Wafunza empini.

**UBrutus.** Ke, ndinguBrutus, uMarcus Brutus, mna;

UBrutus, umhlobo welizwe lam; ndazini ukuba ndingu-  
Brutus! /Waphuma, efunza empini, uCato woyisiwe, wajuba.

ULucilius. Awu gatyanandini lizukileyo Cato, ungqu-  
liwe?

Kutheni, ngoku ufa ngokwekhalipha ngokuka Titinius; 10  
Ngamana ungenzelw' imbeko, njengoko ungunyana  
kaCato.

Isoldati lokuqala. Zinikele, kungenjalo ufe.

ULucilius. Ndiya kuzinikela kuphela ekufeni:

Yimali engaka ukuba undibulale ngoku nangoku;  
/Enikela imali.

Bulala uBrutus, uzifumanele udumo ngokufa kwakhe.

Isoldati lokuqala. Masingenjenjalo.—umbanjwa ozuki-  
leyo! 15

Isoldati lesibini. Umtyhi, bo! Xeleta uAntony, uBrutus  
uthinjiwe.

Isoldati lokuqala. Ndiya kuziphalaza ezo ndaba:- nantsi  
injengele.

### Kungena uAntony.

UBrutus uthinjiwe, uBrutus uthinjiwe, nkosi yam.

UAntony. Uphi?

ULucilius. Uhleli kakuhle, Antony, uBrutus uhleli ka-  
kuhle kanye: 20

Ndiyaniqinisekisa ukuba akukho lutshaba  
Luya kuze lumthimbe ephila uBrutus ozukileyo:  
Izithixo zimkhusele kwihlazo elingako ukuba likhulu!  
Xa nithe namfumana, nokuba upholile nokuba ufile,  
Uya kufunyanwa enguBrutus, isenguye. 25

UAntony. Asinguye Brutus lo, wethu; kodwa, ndiyaku-  
qinisekisa,

Umvuzo oxabiso lingengaphantsi kunoku: londoloza lo  
mntu ngokunqabileyo,

Menzele bonke ububele; ndinga kanye

Ndinganabantu abalolu hlobo abazizihlobo zam kune-  
ntshaba. Hamba ke,

Ukhangele ukuba uBrutus upholile na nokuba ufile; 30

Usizele nezwi phaya ententeni kaOctavius

Uhlobo izinto ezihamba ngalo. /Bahamba.

### Umboniso V

#### Kwelinye icala lethafa ledabi

Kungena uBrutus, noDardanius, noClitus, noStrato,  
noVolumnius.

**UBrutus.** Yizani zindwayi ziyyintsalela yezihlobo, phumlan i kweli dwala.

**UClitus.** UStatilius ukhanyise isibane; kodwa, mhlekazi, Akabanga sabuya umva: kukho ukuba abe uthinjiwe kungenjalo ubulewe.

**UBrutus.** Hlala phantsi, Clitus: ukubulala ngumqele; Sisenzo sexesha eli. Khawuphulaphul' apha, Clitus.

/Wamsebezela 5

**UClitus.** Intoni, mna, nkos' am? Yinqaba, nokuba sendinikw' izwe liphela.

**UBrutus.** Yithi tu, ke! makungabikho ntetho.

**UClitus.** Ndingakhetha ukuzibulala kanye.

**UBrutus.** Khawuphulaphule apha, Dardanius.

/Wamsebezela

**UDardanius.** Ndingathini ukwenza into enjalo?

**UClitus** Awu, Dardanius!

**UDardanius.** Awu Clitus!

10

**UClitus.** Sisicelo sini esi sibi uBrutus afuna usenze kuye?

**UDardanius.** Akathi mandimbulale, Clitus. Khangela usezingcingeni.

**UClitus.** Gxebe, singaba esi sitya sizukileyo sizaliswe lusizi,

Kangangokuba ngoku lumphuma nangamehlo.

**UBrutus.** Yiza apha, Volumnius ulungileyo; ndinqwenel' izwi nawe.

15

**UVolumnius.** Inga ingathini inkosi yam?

**UBrutus.** Nants' into, Volumnius:

Isiporo sikaCaesar sizibonakalisile kum

Amaxesha amabini ahlukeneyo ngobusuku; eSardis okunye,

Ke naphezolo, apha kula mathafa aseFilipi:

Ndiyazi ke ixesha lam lifikile.

**UVolumnius.** Akunjalo, mhlekazi.

20

**UBrutus.** Hayi bo, ndiqinisekile kunjalo, Volumnius. Uyalibona, Volumnius, ihlabathi indlela eliphatheke ngayo; Iintshaba zethu zisibethe zaya kusifaka emhadini:

/Yatsholo phantsi intsholo.

Kufanelekile kanye ukuba sitsibe kuthi ngokwethu,

Kunokuba silinde side sityhalwe. Volumnius ulungi-leyo,

25

Uyazi wena ukuba thina sobabini saya kunye esikolweni:

Nangenxa yolo thando lwethu lwakudala, ndiyakubo-  
ngoza,

Bamba apha isiphatho sekrele lam, lo gama ndiza ndi-  
balekela kulo.

**UVolumnius.** Asimsebenzi wamhlobo lowo, mhlekazi.  
*/Intsholo yamaxilongo isaqhuba.*

**UClitus.** Baleka, baleka, mhlekazi; akukho kuziziliza  
apha. 30

**UBrutus.** Sala kakuhle; nawe; nawe kanjalo, Volumnius.  
Strato, ube ulele lonke eli thuba;  
Sala kakuhle nawe, Strato.—Zidwesha,  
Intliziyo yam yonwabile ukuthi kanti kubo bonke ubomi  
bam

Andifumananga mntu uthe akanyaniseka kum. 35  
Ndiya kuba nozuko ngolu suku lokoyiswa,  
Nangaphezu koOctavius noMark Antony  
Abaya kuthi ngolu loyiso lumdaka balufumane.  
Ngoko ke, salani kakuhle kwangoku; kuba ulwimi luka-  
Brutus luphants' ukulifeza ibali lobomi bakhe: 40

Ubusuku bulengalenga phezu kwamehlo am; amatha-  
mbo am anga angaphumla,  
Asebenze ukuba ade afumane le yure.

*/Intsholo yamaxilongo.* Isikhalo ngaphakathi, “Sabani,  
sabani, sabani!”

**UClitus.** Saba, mhlekazi, saba.

**UBrutus.** Phuman! ndiza kulandela.

*/Baphuma uClitus, noDardanius, noVolumnius.*  
Ndiyakubongoza, Strato, nceda inkosi yakho:  
Uyinkewu enegama elihle; 45

Ubomi bakho bunesuntswana lembeko kubo:  
Bamba, ke, ikrele lam, ubujongise cala limbi ubuso bakho,  
Lo gama ndibalekela kulo. Akuyi kwenjenjalo, Strato?

**UStrato.** Ethe isandla sakho kuqala: sala kakuhle,  
nkosi yam.

**UBrutus.** Sala kakuhle, Strato ulungileyo.—Caesar,  
zola ngoku: 50

Andikubulalanga nangesiqingatha somoya omhle onje  
ngalo. */Wazigibisela kulo ikrele lakhe, wafa.*

*Intsholo yamaxilongo.* Ayeka. Kungena uOctavius, no-  
Antony, noMessala, noLucilius, nomkhosi.

**UOctavius.** Ngubani lowa mntu?

**UMessala.** Ngumntu wenkosi yam.—Strato, iphi inkosi yakho?

**UStrato.** Ikhululekile kwiimbophelelo zobukhoboka okuzo, wena, Messala:

Abeyisi bangambasa nje benze umlilo ngaye; 55

Kuba uBrutus uzeyise ngokwakhe,

Akukho mntu uya kufumana ludumo ngokufa kwakhe.

**ULucilius.** Ngoko uBrutus uya kufunyanwa: ndiyakubulela, Brutus,

Ukuba ubuzalisekise ubunyaniso bawo amazwi ka-Lucilius.

**UOctavius.** Bonke abebekhonza uBrutus, ngoku bangakhonza mna. 60

Wa nkewu, akuzi kulichitha ixesha lakho nam?

**UStrato.** Ewe, ukuba uMessala undiyaleza kuwe.

**UOctavius.** Yenjenjalo, Messala ulungileyo.

**UMessala.** Ife njani inkosi yam, Strato?

**UStrato.** Ndibambe ikrele, yaza yona yazigibisela kulo 65

**UMessala.** Octavius, mthabathe ke alandele wena,

Lowo wenze inkonzo yokugqibela kwinkosi yam.

**UAntony.** Lo ibinguyena mRoma uzukileyo kubo bonke: Bonke abenzi-yelenqe, ngaphandle kwakhe kuperhela Bakwenze oko bakwenzileyo ngokumonela ingangalala uCaesar; 70

Nguye kuperhela, ngenxa yengcamango engenabubi, Nejongele uluntu ngokubanzi, athe wazenza omnye wabo.

Ubomi bakhe bebunobulali, ezo zinto zakha umntu

Bezixutywaxutywe kuye, ngohlobo lokuba iNdalo ibe nokunqumama

Ithi kulo lonke ihlabathi, "Ibiyindoda le!" 75

**UOctavius.** Masimphathe ngokobulungisa bakhe, Ngayo yonke imbeko, simenzele neenkonzo zomngcwabo. Kwintente yam amathambo akhe aya kulala khona ngokuhlwanje,

Kanye njengesoldati, alungiswe kakuhle.—

Ngoko, xelela imikhosi izole, simke apha, 80

Siye kwabelana ngeembeko zale mini yolonwabo.

/Baphuma.

## Inkazo yamagama neentsingiselo zaho.

Asiyi kungena kwiincukacha zomdlalo lo, njengoko kuthi kube njalo esiNgesini, kuba nalapho ikakhulu loo nto ibangwa kukudlalisa ngamagama. Sohi ke, sikhe sibonise nokuba kukwigama linve mhlawumbi mabini esikuthethayo esiNgesini. Inguqulo yesiXhosa iyawuphanga umdlalo obo bumndi. Ezinye ke iindawo ebezingathi zifune inkazo siya kumbhekisa umfundsi kwizicatshulwa ku "Plutarch" kaNorth ekupheleni kwencwadi le. Sohi ke apha sithabathe amagama angaqhelekanga kwabanye abantu.

Kwindima yokuqala, umboniso I, imigca ye-9 de kube ngo-30 kubonakala kukho ingxoxo ende nenobushushu phakathi koMarullus nommi wesibini phezu kombuzo othi, 'Liliphi ishishini lakho?' Ummi uthi, "Cobbler" ethetha ke ngoko umthungi wezihlangu. UMarullus ulitolika ukuba lithetha umntu oliqobola, ongafumananga ngqequesho nakuliphi na ishishini alenzayo.

Kwakule ndima I: umboniso I, umgca wa-25, **yintyhowa**, esiNgesini ufundeka ngale ndlela **with awl**; uze umgca wa-26 ube nala magama **kuko konke** afundeka esiNgesini ngale ndlela **withal**. Nantso ke imizekeliswana embalwa apha isi-Xhosa siwa phantsi ekudlaliseni ngamagama njengesiNgesi.

### INDIMA I:

Ukuthi khamnqa: Ukumangaliswa 1:1:67

Ubuntshembenxa: Ububi 1:1:67.

Ukunyhwalaza: Ukuncoma ngenkohliso, 1:2:75.

Amahlwanisi: Iliqhwa 1:2:99.

Ixubayele: Ibonakala isilwa 1:2:101.

Isathuthwane: Isifo sokuwa 1:2:120

Izaphusevana: Iinto ezingaxel' into 1:2:141

Ukuhlobis' igazi: Ukuqumbisa 1:2:147.

Siluthuthu: Ukuguquka kombala ubangwa kukoyika 1:2:185

Ubungqwangangqwili: Ukuba lukhuni 1:3:92.

### INDIMA II & III

Imikhuthuka ijubile: ukuwa kwegora empini, 11:2:24.

Zincethezwa: zingcatshwa, zikhoaliswa. II:1:204.

Umkhwitsi: Umenzi wemilingo II:1:324.

Ukuzincethezela: Ukuzithethelela bucala II:3:12.

Ngokungenasisihla: ngokungenabubi III:1:69.

noAte: Isithixo sobubhojabhoja, ebositsho umntu ange

ucimele xa aya kwenza okubi. III:1:271.  
Ukuchulumacha: Ukuvuya III:2:196.

#### INDIMA IV & V.

Komgodi kaPlutus: Isithixo sobutyebi IV:3:102  
Ubuqothaqikili: Ozindlela zimaqhombonqa IV:3:120  
Iinyosi zaseHybla: Le yindawo eseSicily edume ngobusi bayo,  
V:1:34-38

Zikhonka: Ukutya ngokuphangangokwexhwili: V:1:82.  
Ixkulusha: Umkhohlisi V:1:62.  
Ngumnqele: Into engasothusi mntu ngenxa yokwenzeka  
kwayo futhi, V:5:4.

---

#### Izicatshulwa kuPlutarch ezifunyanwa ku‘Julius Caesar.’

##### INDIMA I.

“Uloyiso lukaCaesar phezu kwabegazi likaPompey.”  
Umboniso I. 36-56.

1. “Le yimfazwe yokugqibela eyaliwa nguCaesar. Ko-dwa imihlali awayenza eRoma yoloiso yawakhathaza ama-Roma nangaphezu kwayo nayiphi na into awakha wayenza eyiyenye, kuba wayengoyisanga zinjengele zasemzini, nazi-kumkani ziziindlobongela, kodwa wayetshabalalise onyana beyona ndoda izukileyo eRoma, eyasuka yambathwa ngamashwa. Kuba ke uhlanga lwakhe aye waluvumbulula ngaphantsi, abantu abazange bacinge ukuba kufanelekile ukuba ade achulumache ngamashwa ahlele izwe lakhe, evuyela into anesizathu esinye kuphela angazikhusela ngaso kwizithixo nase-bantwini, esisesokuba wayenyanzelekile ukuba enze oko wa-kwenzayo.” (Ubomi bukaCaesar)

Amagosa “abhunyule imifanekiso.”

Umboniso I. 69-74; umboniso II. 289, 290.

2. Kwakuxhonywe imifanekiso kaCaesar esixekweni, enezitsaba kwiintloko zayo ngokweekumkani. Leyo ke amagosa amabini uFlavius noMarullus, aya ayithula, aza ngaphezu koko akuhlangana nabo bathi baqala ukumbulisa uCaesar njengekumkani abathabatha abafaka entolongweni ....uCaesar wakhathazeka kuko konke oku, kangangokuba abaphange ukugosiswa kwabo uMarullus noFlavius.” (UBomi bukaCaesar)

### **“ITheko likaLuperca”**

Umboniso I:72; umboniso 2.3-9.

3. Ngelo xesha yayisisikhumbuzo seLuperca, esasi-saziwa kudala ngabantu njengesikhumbuzo sabalus, esifana kanye nesamaLycaen eArcadia. Kodwa ke nokuba sasi-njani na, ngaloo mhla kwakukho onyana beendidi ngeendidi bamadoda azukileyo, udodana, (abanye babo bengabalawuli ngokwabo ababelawula ngoko), olwalubaleka ze lucanda esixekweni lubethe abo luhlangana nabo endleleni ngeentambo zesikhumba ezinoboya bazo, ukubakhwelelisa. Abafazi abazukileyo babesiya ngabom beme endleleni yabo, baze bolule iingalo ukuze babethwe, njengoko abafundi besenjenjalo kwiititshala zabo ukuba babethwe ngoswazi: bezaneza ngelithi njengabantu abanzima bay a kubeleka kakuhle; kanjalo abaziindlolo, oko kuya kubenza bakhawule.” (UBomi bukaCaesar).

### **uCassius uphembelela uBrutus.** Umboniso 2.

4. Ngoko ke, uCassius....waqala ukuthetha noBrutus ....uCassius wambuza ukuba uzimisele na ukuba kwindlu yeeNgwevu ngomhla wokuqala kwinyanga kaMatshi, kuba yena uve kusithiwa abahlobo bakaCaesar bay a kulishukumisa ibhunga ngaloo mhla, ukuba uCaesar abizwe ngokuba yikumkani yiNdlu yeeNgwevu. UBrutus wathi akayi kubakho. “Kodwa ke xa sithe sabizwa, sithini?” watsho uCassius. “Mna ke okukokwam,” watsho uBrutus, “andizimisele kuthi tu, koko ndiya kukuchasa oko; ndikhetha ukufa kanye kunokuba ndilahlekwe .yinkululeko yam.” UCassius njengoko eqavile, walitsibela elo zwi: “Ngokuba,” watsho, “nguwuphi umRoma osempilweni oya kukuvumela ukuba ufele inkulu-leko yakho? Intoni? akwazi ukuba unguBrutus?....qini-seka ukuba ngoncedo lwakho bona (amadoda azukileyo nabemi abalungileyo) bakufuna ngokukodwa, njengomcimbi wabo, ukususa ulawulo lwenkohlakalo, baye bezimisele ukujongana nayo nayiphi na into ngenxa yakho, ukuze uzibonakalise uyindoda ecingeleka ukuba unjalo, nabathemba ukuba uyiyo.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **“UCassius Iowa ukhangeleka ebhityile, elambil.”**

Umboniso II:192-214.

5. “UCaeser naye wayenobukhwele obukhulu ngo-Cassius, emranel a kak hulu: ade wathi okunye kwizihlobo zakhe, ‘Nicinga ukuthi uCassius, uza kwenzani? Andiyithandi inkangeleko yakhe emthwebeshu.’ Okunye xa izihlobo zika-

**Caesar zazikhala kuye ngoAntonius noDolabella**, ukuba bacinga okubi ngaye: wabaphendula wenjenje, “Ngokubhekiselele kulawa matyeba anwele zichazwe zalala, andikhe ndizidube ngawo; kodwa aba bantu babuso bumthwebeshu, bhubhityileyo bulambele inyama, ndiboyika kakhulu, “ebhekisa kuBrutus noCassius.” (UBomi bukaCaesar)

**UCaesar wala isitsaba esinikezelwa kuye nguAntony kwi-Lupercalia.** Umboniso 2:200-52.

6. AmaRoma ngethamsanqa enza isikhumbuzo ekuthiwa yiLupercalia, waza uCaesar ethe wambu ingubo yakhe yoloiso, wahlala esigqebeni, abekholisa ukwenza kuso iziqhazolo zeentetho ebantwini, waza ke elapho walubukela khona ugqatso lwababaleki....uAntonius wayengomnye weqela lababaleki, wazibeka nxamnye ezinye iinkonzo noqwaseloso lwamasiko aloo nzolo, wabalekela ngakwicala awayekulo uCaesar, ephethe isitsaba esandleni sakhe, nomqhele wobukhos, obusakuthi ngemihla yamandulo ube lumphawu lwakudala lobukumkani.

Wathi akufika kuCaesar, wenza ukuba abo bebebaleka naye bamphakamise, waza ke wayibeka inkatha yamaggabi phezu kwentloko yakhe, ebonisa ngoko ukuba ubufanele ubukumkani. Kodwa uCaesar, wabonakalisa ukungathi uyayala, wajika wajonga ngacala limbi. Abantu bavuya ngohlobo lokuba baqhwbabe izandla. Uphindile uAntonius wayibeka entloko, kwakhona uCaesar wayala, bakuqhubile ke oku ithuba. Ngako nje ukuba uAntonius ayibeke le nkatha phezu kwakhe, abambalwa kubalandeli bakhe bahlahlambe luvuyo: zekuthi kanjalo akuyala uCaesar batsho bonke abantu ukutyhwakraza izandla. Oku kwakungummangaliso ukuba bavume zonke izinto amabusa athi azenze ngomyalelo wekumkani: kanti babengalifuni kangaka igama lokumkani, belicaphukela njengento eze kutshabalalisa inkululeko yabo. UCaeser esemsindweni wathi vumbululu esihlalweni sakhe, waza ekhulula umqala wegawuni yakhe, wayityhila, eyalela nawuphi na ozivayo aze kushunqula intloko yakhe.” (UBomi bukaBrutus)

**UCaesar akanazingcamango zibhekaphi ngeNdlu yeeNgwevu.**

7. “Bakuba bemabele iimbeko ngeembeko kwiNdlu yeeNgwevu, abameli nabaphathi, bekhathwa lihlokondiba leeNgwevu, baya kuye kwindawo yembutho, apho wayehleli

ngasesigqebeni seziqhzolo zeentetho, beza kumazisa ngeembeko abamnike zona noxa abe engekho. Kodwa yena, ehleli zole ebungangamsheni bakhe, ekucekisa ukuphakama banguena, ngokungathi bangabantu nje, wabaphendula: ‘iimbeko anazo bezifanel’ ukuphungulwa kunokongezwa.’ Oku akukhathazanga nje Ndlu yeeNgwevu yodwa, kodwa noluntu ngokubanzi, into yokuba abonakalise ukubadela abalawuli ngolu hlobo: de wonke umntu aqubule okwakhe emke edanile. Usuke naye uCaesar emva koko waphakama wagoduka, waza ekhulula umqala wesambatho sakhe wawuthi qheke, wakhwaza izihlobo zakhe wathi, ‘umqala wakhe ukhululelw wonke ubani obenokuthi aze kuwushunqula.’ Phezu kokuba wathetha olu hlobo, kuvakala ukuba emva koku ukuzikhusela kubo ubuyatha bakhe, wakubalela oku kuko ukungaphili kwakhe, esithi’ ingqondo yakhe ayisebenzi kakuhle’ inesifo sokuwa xa imi ethetha nabantu nje, kodwa ithi ikhathazwe kukududuzela komzimba, nokuthi siba sisiyezi. ‘Kodwa oku kwakungeyiyo inene, kuba ngewayeyiphakamele iNdlu yeeNgwevu, kodwa uCornelius Balbus omnye wabahlobo bakhe (masithi umnyhwalazi) akazange amvumele ngelithi: ‘Yini, akuzazi ukuba unguCaesar, unani ungabayeki ibe ngabo abakhahlela kuwe!’ (UBomi bukaCaesar)

### **Amashoba okuwa kukaCaesar. Umboniso III:1-78.**

8. ‘Ngenene isiphelo kulula ukusiboniswa kunosiphepha, wakucinga iimpawu ezingaqhelekanga nezingummangaliso ekuthiwa zabonakala phambi kokufa kukaCaesar. Kuba, sakuthi cha kwimililo eyabonakala esibhakabhakeni, nezithunzela ezabe zinyuka zisihla ebusuku, neentaka ezabonakala emini emaqanda zihleli kwindawo yembutho, ezi mpawu zizonke bezingafanele na ukuqwalaselwa, ngeli thuba linga-qhelekanga zihla ngalo? Kodwa uStrabo ingcali kwezolwazi ibhala ithi, amadoda ngamadoda abonwa enyuka esihla emalangatyeni omlilo: nangaphezu koko kwakukho ikhoboka lamasoldati, elaphosa ilangatye elingummangaliso liphuma esandleni salo, kangangokuba abo balibonayo bacinga ukuba litshile; kodwa wakuba ucimile umlilo akukho ngozi ikhe yabonakala.”

**Amaphepha ambongoza' uBrutus esithi 'thetha, hlasela, buyekeza.'** Umboniso 2. 319-24; Umboniso 3.142-6; Indima II. Umboniso I.46-56.

9. Abo ke babenqwenela inguqulo, befuna uBrutus kuphela abe litshawe labo nomlawuli wabo ngaphezu kwabo bonke abanye, babengacingi ukuza kubonana naye ubuso ngobuso bamxelele ngeminqweno yabo, kodwa bathi ngobusu basasaza iindidi ngeendidi zamaphepha kwisitulo so-Mphathi, apho abonana khona nabantu, ke uninzi lwawo lwalufundeka ngolu hlobo: 'Wena ,Brutus, ulele, akunguye uBrutus wenene.' UCassius akuphawula ukuba uthand' udumo lukaBrutus luhwezelelekile kanye ngala maphepha ovukelo, wamdudulela phambili wamdudula kanye ngenxa yokungaqondani kwakhe noCaesar.' (UBomi bukaCaesar)

10. "Kodwa okukaBrutus, izihlobo zakhe nabemi, ngazo zonke iindlela zokumrwebesha nangeendaba zamare esixekweni, nangamaphepha, zazama ukumuza ukuba enze oko akwenzileyo. Kuba phantsi kwesithunzi sikakhokho wakhe uJunius Brutus, (owadudulela ngaphandle kweRoma iikumkani) babbala: 'Awu, ukuba bekunokukholeka kwizithixo ukuba ube ubuphila ngoku, Brutus!' ube kwakhona ubulapha phakathi kwethu!" Isihlalo sakhe abesakuhlala kuso ngethuba awayenguMphathi, sasizele ngamaphepha anje: 'Brutus, wena ulele, akunguye uBrutus wenene.'" (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**"Ukuba nje ube unokusizuzela uBrutus ozukileyo abe kwiqela lethu."** Umboniso 3:140, 141; 157-64.

11. "Ke ngoku akuba uCassius ezivavanyile izihlobo zakhe, wazikhwezeleia ukuba zichase uCaesar: zavuma zonke, zathemoisa ukuba ziya kuthabatha inxaxheba kunye naye, ngoko ke uBrutus waba yintloko yelo yelenqe labo. Kuba bamxelela ukuba umcimbi nelinga eliphakame kangako alifuni nje iziganyololo zamadoda okuxabela ngamakrele, ngaphezu kokuba ufunamadoda anodumo olufana noluka-Brutus, ukwenzela ukuba wonke ubani, acinge ukuthi ngobukho bakhe nje isenzo abaphezu kwaso singcwele sinobulungisa. Ukuba akangeni kule nto, abo bothi bangene boyo ngeentli-ziyo eziwileyo; baze bathi bakusenza, bazaliswe luloyiko ngaphezulu: kuba wonke umntu uya kucinga ukuthi uBrutus ebengafane'e ukwala ukuba ngomnye wabo, xa umcimbi ube ulungile uthembekile." (UBomi bukaBrutus)

## INDIMA II.

**“Hayi, masingafungi.”** Umboniso I:113-40.

12. “Nangaphezu koku, igama ekukuphela kwalo elinobizo olukhulu likaBrutus layitsala impi eninzi ukuba ivume ukungena kweli yelenqe: eyayingazanga yenza zifungo kunye, kanjalo ayabonisa nakuzilumkela, ingazanga yzbopha kanjalo omnye komnye ngezifungo zengqobhoko, bonke bahlala phezu kwayo le nto. (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**“Kodwa uthini ngoCicero, asingekhe simvavanye?”**

Umboniso I:141-53.

13. “Babengenakho ukumazisa uCicero ngeli yelenqe, naxa nje wayengumfo abamthanda kangaka bemthembe na-kangako: kuba babesoyika ukuthi njengendoda eligwala ngendalo, nesuke ubudala bayenza igwala ngaphezulu, wosuka ajike aziguqule zonke iinjongo zabo, abugalele amanzi ke ngoko ubushushu ababenabo ngomcimbi lo, obufuna wona ukuqhutywa ngenyameko nangokuzilahlela.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**UBrutus uyala ukuba uAntony agetyengwe kunye noCaesar.**

Umboniso I:155-91.

14. Bonke abebhunga, ngaphandle kukaBrutus, baqqiba kule nto, bacinga ukuba bubulumko ukumbulala kanjalo uAntony, kuba wayeyindoda ekhohlakeleyo, neyayingayichasanga ngomphefumlo wayo into yolawulo lobungqwanngangqwili: nangaphezu koko ngesizathu sokuba wayehlonwe ngamasoldati, kuba wayeqhelene nawo ithuba elide: kanti nangaphezulu ingqondo yakhe yayiyekelle kwimicimbi ephakamileyo, wayekwanegunya ngelo xesha kuba wayengu-meli kaCaesar, Kodwa uBrutus akazange ahambe nolu luvo. Kuqala, wayesithi akukho bulungisa kulo: okwesibini wayesithi kusekho ithemba lokumwexulela kwicala labo....Ngo-ko ngale ndlela uBrutus wabusindisa ubomi bukaAntony.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**UBrutus noPortia.** Umboniso I:233-309.

15. Ke uBrutus, owayesazi kakuhle ukuba ngenxa yakhe onke amadoda azukileyo nakhaliphileyo aseRoma azinikezele ubomi bawo, ebulinganisa ngaye ubukhulu bengozi:

akuphuma endlwini yakhe wayebulungalungisa ubuso bakhe ngohlobo lokuba kungabikho mntu unokuphawula nto idubaduba ingqondo yakhe. Kodwa bakufika ubusuku, abe sendlwini yakhe, ajike abe mntu wumbi: kuba ixhala belisakumvusa naxa angathandi njalo esafuna ukulala, kungenjalo yena ngokwakhe abe kwiingcinga ezinzulu ngalo mcimbi, ehlalutya engqondweni yakhe zonke iingozi ezinokuthi zihle: kangangokuba umkakhe wada wayiphawula into yokuba kuko nto idubaduba ingqondo yakhe, kuba wayengaqhele kuba njalo, nokuba wayengaggibi ukuba nguye.

Umkakhe uPorcia wayeyintombi kaCato....Eli nenekazana lalilungile kulwazi lwezobulumko, limthanda umyeni walo kakuhle, linganele kuba nokhalipho nje oluzukileyo, koko lilumkile: kuba lalingakhathalele kumbuza umyeni walo ukuba ukhathazwa yintoni na, de libe nokuzanelisa lona ngokwalo; lathabatha isitshetshana esinje ngezo zisakusetyenziswa ngabachebi beenwele, xa bachuba iinzipho zabantu, laza layalela iimpelesi nabafazi ukuba bakhe baphume endlwini yalo, laza ke lazithi gobho ngaso apha ethangeni, labomvu ligazi: kamsinyane emva koku lahlaselwa yicesina, ngenxa yeliya nxeba. Ke kaloku lakubon' ukuba umyeni walo unxunguphele, engavumi kuzola, naxa laliqaqanjelwa linje, latetha naye ngolu hlobo: 'Mna, awu Brutus,' latsho, 'ndiyintombi kaCato nje, ndendela kuwe; kungengakuba singambathisana ngengubo kuphela, sibe ngamaqabane ezingubeni nasetafileni nje, kodwa ukuze sityandelane iintliziyo xa kukuhle naxa kukubi. Ke ngelakho icala andifumanzi sizathu singabanga ukuba konakale intlalo yethu: kodwa ngecalalam ndingazibonakalisa ngayiphi indlela iimfanelo zam kuwe, ndimelwe kukwenza ntoni na ngenxa yakho, ukuba andinakuthi roqo ndithwale iinkaihazeko ezisezimbilinini zakho ezifuna ukungadizwa? Ndiyavuma khona ukuba ingqondo yomfazi ibuthathaka ithi ke ingakwazi ukugcina ihlebo: kodwa ke, Brutus, ukuqequesheka okukuko nokuhlala namadoda esidima kunika amandla okusiguqula isimo esinesiphene esilolo hlobo. Mna ke okukokwam, ndinale nyhweba ngaphezulu, yokuba ndiyintombi kaCato, nomka Brutus. Nangaphezu koko, bendingakholelwa kwezi zinto ngaphambili, kwada kwangoku endithe ndafunda ngamava ukuba akukho buhlungu nantlungu neyaluphi na uhlobo engathi indoyise.' Lathi lisitsho laye libonisa ngenxeba lalo elisethangeni, lamxelela elikwenzileyo ukubonisa ukunyamezelwa kwalo. UBrutus wothuka akuva

elikuthethayo kuye, waza eziphakamisela ezulwini izandla, wacamagusha kwizithixo ukuba zimphe ufefe lokuba abe nakho ukuyixela imigudu yakhe ngohlobo lokuba abe yindoda emfaneleyo umfazi ozuke njengoPorcia lo: ngoko wazama ukumthuthuzela ngeyona ndlela imnandi anokuyenza.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **UCaius Ligarius. Umboniso I.311-34.**

16. “Ke phakathi kwabahlobo bakaPompey, kwakukho obizwa ngokuba nguCaius Ligarius, owayebekw’ ityala nguCaesar ngokuncedisa uPompey, waza uCaesar wamxolela. Kodwa uLigarius akambulelanga kuyaphi uCaesar ngolu xolelo, njengokuba wayexakaniswe nguye ngokuthi ambeke esichengeni sengozi ngenxa yamagunya akhe ogonyamelo; waza ke emphefumlweni wamjonga njengotshaba, nangaphezulu wayeqhelene noBrutus, owayemtyelele ngethuba awayelele engaziva mnandi, wathi kuye: ‘Ligarius, athi ke eli xesha ugula ngalo!’ ULigarius wathi khwaphululu ezingubeni, wambamba ngesandla sokunene, wathi kuye: ‘Brutus, ukuba unamcimbi mkhulu uwuphetheyo onesidima sakho, ke ndiphilile.’” (UBomi bukaBrutus)

### **Iphupha likaCalpurnia. “Mus’ ukuphuma namhlanje.”**

Umboniso 2.1-56.

17. Yena (Caesar) weva umkakhe uCalpurnia, ekobunzulu ubuthongo, ekhala esenza isingqala, eshwaqa into eninzi ebhuda; kuba wayephupha uCaesar egetyengwa.... Ngango kuba utha akuvuka uCaesar kusasa, wambongoza, esithi ukuba kunokwenzeka, makangaphumi endlwini ngaloo mhla, kođwa aluroxisele kwenye imini udibano lweeNgwevu. Aze athi ukuba iphupha lakhe akalinanze nganto, akhe aye kubhulisa nakosiyazi abangathi ngonomathotholo babo bamazise okuza kuhla ngelo langa. Ke ngathi uCaesar ngokwakhe wayenoloyiko enanto ayiranelayo, kuba umkakhe uCalpurnia ebengazange abe nazothuso nazinkolo kwada kwayile mini: waza wamphawula ukuba ukhathazekile engqondweni liphupha athe wanalo. Kodwa kwada kwaba ngaphezulu, bakuba osiyazi bethe bakubingeleta isilwanyana emva kwesinye, bamelela ukuba akukho sibakholisleyo: ke wagqiba ekubeni athumele uAntony ayiroxise intlanganiso yeeNgwevu.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

**UDecius Brutus wamcengacenga uCaesar ukuba aye kwiNdlu  
yeeNgwevu.** Umboniso 2:57-107.

18. Kuthe kweli thuba kwangena uDecius Brutus, into kaAlbinus, owayethenjwa kakhulu nguCaesar, kangango-kuba kumyolelo wakhe wokugqibela netestamente wamphawulela ukuba ibe nguye indlalifa yakhe, ukanti wayesebhungeni leyelenqe noCassius noBrutus: ke uthe ngokoyika ukuthi uCaesar angayiroxisa indibano ngelo langa, lize iyele-nqe lingaphumeleli, wahleka walala kokuthethwa ngosiyazi, wamngxolisa uCaesar, esithi, ‘yena Decius uzenze iiNgwevu zakholwa nguye, ke zingamthabatha ukuba ubeziphoxa, ngokukodwa kuba ngecebiso lakhe zidibene, zivuma kanjalo ukumenzela zonke izinto, zimenze ukumkani wawo onke amathanga oMbuso waseRoma angaphandle kweItali, kwanokuba uya kuthweswa isitsaba kuzo zonke ezinye iindawo elwandle nasemhlaben. Ngokungaphezulu, ukuba unokuthi ubani azixelete ukuba mazikhwelele kulaa ndawo zikuyo, zize zibuye akuthi uCalpurnia abe namaphupha amahle, ziya kuthini iintshaba zakhe nabo bamnqwenelela ububi, beya kuwathabatha njani wona amazwi ezhilobo zakhe? Ingubani yena onokuboyisela kwenye into ngaphandle kokuba bacinge ukuthi ulawulo lwakhe lolobukhoboka kubo nogonyamelo kuye? Ukanti ukuba kunjalo, ‘watsho,’ ukuba akakholwa lolu suku, bekungalunga kanye aye ngokwakhe, azibulise iiNgwevu, azindululele ke elinye ixesha.’ Utthe emva koko wamthi hiasi uCaesar ngesandla, wamkhuphela phandle endlwini yakhe.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

**Artemidorus.** Umboniso 3; Indima III. Umboniso 1:3-10.

19. “Omnye owayenguArtemidorus kanjalo, owazal-elwa kwisiqithi saseGnidos, igqira lobuchule ekuthetheni ngentetho yesiGrike, owathi ngenxa yomsebenzi wakhe wa-qhelane namanye amaqabane kaBrutus, waba ke ngoko ufumana ukwazi ngeendawana ezithile zeyelenqe eli lenzelwa uCaesar, weza kuye emphathele isibhilibana, sibhalwe ngesakhe isandla, konke awayefuna ukumazisa kona. Utthe aku-phawula indlela umhlobo azithabatha ngayo zonke izicelo ezenziwa kuye, nokuba uthi azigqithise kubantu bakhe ababekufuphi kuye, watyhudisa ukuzisondeza kuye, wathi: ‘Caesar, funda esi sikhumbuzo uzifundele, ukhawulezise ukukwenza oko, kuba siphethe imicimbi ebalulekileyo, echukumisa wena ngokukodwa.’ UCaesar wasithabatha kuye.

kodwa akazange abe nakusifunda, naxa wazama amaxesha amaninzi nje, ngenxa yabantu abaninzi ababembulisa: kodwa esasibambe njalo esandleni sakhe, esigcine kuye, waya kungena naso kwiNdlu yeeNgwevu.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

### **Unxunguphalo lukaPortia. Umboniso 4.**

20. “Kuthe ke kweli thuba, kweza omnye wabantu ba-kaBrutus ekhawulezile kuye wathi nanku umkakhe eqhawuka. Kuba uthe uPortia ngokuxhalaba kakhulu ecamngca ngoko kwakuza kuhla, waza kuba ebuthathaka ukuba angamelana nentlungu engaka ukuba nkulu nebindayo emphefumlweni, akabi nakuzola wazulazula phandle, kodwa esothuswa nayiyiphi na ingxolwana athe wayiva, kanye ngokwabo bathi bothuswe sisivuthevuthe sikaBacchantes; ebuza wonke ubani ovela kwindawo yembutho into eyenziwa nguBrutus, wathi gqolo ngokuthumela izigidimi esinye emva kwesinye, ukuya kuqonda ukuba zithini na iindaba. Kude exesheni ngokuza kade kukaCaesar (njengoko senivile), uPortia akaba nakho ukunyamezela ngaphezulu, wasuka wayoba, akaba nalo nethuba lokungena egumbini lakhe, kodwa wajuba nje phakathi komzi wakhe, apho intetho nengqondo zamshiya khona. Noko ke zibuye zabuya, walaliswa ke ezingubeni, ejongwe ngamaphakathikazi. Uthe uBrutus akuziva ezi ndaba, za-menzakalisa, njengoko bekufanele: kanti ke noko akayishi-yanga imicimbi yesizwe nombuso, akabuyelanga endlwini yakhe, engabuyanga abe seva nto.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **INDIMA III.**

#### **“Ii-Ides zikaMatshi zifikile.” Umboniso 1:1,2.**

21. “Kwakukho siyazi uthile owayemvuse kwanini uCaesar, ukuba alumkele umhla wee-Ides zikaMatshi, (ongoweshumi linantlanu kule nyanga), kuba ngaloo mhla uya kuba sengozini enkulu. Wakuba ufikile ke umhla lowo, uCaesar uthe xa aya kwiNdlu yeeNgwevu, ethetha ngoku-khululekileyo nosiyazi lo, wathi kuye, ‘Ii-Ides zikaMatshi zifikile’: ‘Kulungile kaloku, ‘utsho ngeliphantsi usiyazi, ‘kodwa ke azikadluli.’” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

#### **UPopilius Lena. Umboniso I:13-24.**

22. “Enye iNgwevu, ebizwa ngokuba nguPopilius Lena, yakuba ibabulisile uBrutus noCassius ngobubele obunga-phezu kokuba ibisakwenjenjalo, yabasebezela, yathi: ‘Ndi-

yacamagusha kwizithixo ukuba ninga ningaphumelela kumcimbi eniwuphetheyo; kodwa ke kuko konke, khawulezisani, ndiyanicebisa kuba iqhinga lenu selisaziwa. ‘Akuba ekuthethile oku, wakhawuleza washenxa kubo, wabashiya bobabini begubha ngokuthi iyelenqe labo liya kuphutha.... Uthe uCaesar akuphuma kuso isingqengqelo sakhe, uPopilius Lena (obekhe wathetha noBrutus noCassius, ebacamagushela ukuba izithixo zinga zingawuqabelisa lo mcimbi) waya kuCaesar, wamgcina ithuba ngencoko. UCaesar wamphulaphula ngo-monde: abade abebhunga (ukuba sinokuthi sibabize njalo) bengayiva into ayithetha kuCaesar, kodwa bethelekelela ngoko akhe wabathela tsupha kona, incoko yakhe mayibe ingeyelenqe labo, boyika elowo kubo; baman’ ukujongana, kwalula ukuphawula ukuba bonke banengqondo ethi akuncedi nto ukuzilazila kwabo bade babhaqwe, kodwa elowo kubo makazibulale ngezakhe izandla. Baza bathi uCassius nabanye sebezithi hiasi izinkempe zabo phantsi kweegawuni zabo, ukuba bazithi ruthu uBrutus waphawula ubuso nophawu oluthile kuLena, wabon’ ukuthi ubezincethezela, engabeki bani tyala, akathetha nto kwiqabane lakhe (kuba bebebaninizi phakathi kwabo abebengengabo bebhunga), kodwa ngobuso obukhululekileyo wathi nyaxa ngoshiyi uCassius. Kamsinyane emva koko uLena washenxa kuCaesar, wanga isandla sakhe: isenzo ke eso esabonisa ngokuphande ukuba ubephethe umcimbi wesiqu sakhe, lo umthabathe ithuba elingaka.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Ukufa kukaCaesar. Umboniso I:27-77.**

23. “Njengoko uCaesar wayesiza endlwini, zonke iiNgwevu zema ngeenyawo ukumenzela imbeko. Ke iqela kumaqabane nabankophisani bakaBrutus lema laraqa isihlalo sikaCaesar, nabanye babo beza kuye, ngokungathi baze kuzincethezela ngokukaMetellus Cimber, ukubuyisa umntakwabo owensiwe ikheswa: nabo benyanzelisa olwabo unce-thezelo, bemlandela uCaesar wada wahlala kwisihlalo sakhe. Usuke wazala izicelo zabo, wabonakalisa ukuxabana nabo ngabanye ngabanye, kuba okukhona wathi wabalela kwaba kokukhona batyhudisayo, bengabuyi mva, wada uMetellus ekugqibeleni wathabatha igawuni yakhe ngazo zozibini izandla zakhe wathi thande ngayo entanyeni, uphawu ke olo ekwaku-vunyelwene ngalo ngabankophisani ukuba aze alwenze kuye. Ke kaloku uCasca owayemvelele ngasemva wamhlaba

ngesinkempe sakhe entanyeni; kodwa ke inxeba alibanga li-khulu, lingabanga lilo neloselayo, kuba kucaca ukuba uloyiko lwesi senzo sobusathana lwamenza imasi lwamhlutha amandla, okuba angabi nakho ukumbulala ngenxeba lokuqala. Kodwa uCaesar wajika wafunza kuye, wasibamba isinkempe sakhe ngamandla; baza bobabini badanduluka, uCaesar ngesiLatini: ‘Awu mngcatshindini ungcolleyo Casca, wenza ntoni?’ waza uCasca, ngesiGrike, ebhekisa kumzalwana wakhe: ‘Mzalwana, ndincedise.’

Ekuqalekeni kwesi Sovuyevuye, abo babekho, bengazi nto ngeyelenqe eli, bamangaliswa ngulo mbono mbi kangaka bawubonayo, baphelelwa nangamandla okubaleka, nawokuncedisa kanjalo, nkqu nawokuba babhonge. Kodwa ke abo babekucebile ukufa kwakhe bamngqinga macala, beqhiwule izinkempe zabo ngezandla, kangangokuba uCaesar angabi nacala aphuma ngakulo, engathanga agwazwe ngomnye, libe ikrele lijongene naye ebusweni, exatyelwa, eqwengwaqwengwa ngabo, ngoko isilwanyana sasendle senjiwa njalo ngabazingeli. Kuba babevumelene ukuba umntu ngamnye kubo aze abe nenxeba lakhe alenzayo: waza ke noBrutus wamhlaba lalinye inxeba. Abantu ke bathi kanjalo uCaesar waba nokuzikhusela kweli qela, ephephapheda ngapha nangapha nomzimba wakhe, kodwa uthe akubona uBrutus eqhiwule isinkempe sakhe ngesandla, wasuka wabugquma ubuso bakhe nentloko ngegawuni yakhe, akabi senza misampalazo iyeminye, wadudulwa nokuba kungengozi nokuba kungabom liqela labeyelenqe, waya kutsho kwisiseko sesithombe sikaPompey, esababomvu ligazi wada wabulawa. Ke kucaca ukuba isithombe eso saziphindeliza kutshaba lukaPompey, lwakhahlelwa kanye ezinyaweni zakhe, waqhawukela khona aphi, ngenxa yamanxeba awayewafumene. Kuba kuthiwa wayenamanxeba angamashumi amabini anantathu emzimbeni wakhe: ke uninzi lwabeyelenqe lwazenzakalisa ngokwalo, ngokuhlabu umzimba omnye amanxeba angako.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

### Isiphithiphithi esixekweni. Umponiso 1:82-98.

24. “Akuba egetyengiwe uCaesar, iiNgwevu (naxa uBrutus wayemi esazulwini sazo, ngokomntu ofuna ukwenza izwi ngale nto ihlileyo) zabaleka zaphuma ngokukhawuleza, zithe ekusabeni, zasizalisa sonke isixeko ngoloyiko lomothuko nobuyaluyalu. Kangangokuba abanye bazivala iingcango zezindlu zabo, abanye babaleka bazishiya iivenkile nezitora

zamashishini, abanye babalekela kule ndawo kanye ukuya kuzibonela ukuba kwenzeke ntoni na: abanye kanjalo ababonileyo babalekela emakhayeni abo kwakhona.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

### **“Sandul’ ukuphuma siye kwindawo yembutho”**

Umboniso I:105-21.

25. “UBratus nabangophisani bakhe beseshushu lolu tyakatyo-gazi baphuma kulo, nezinkempe zabo zisaqhiwulwengenzandla, baphuma bonke belibubu kwiNdlu yeeNgwevu bay a kwindawo yembutho, bengabonakali ngokwabantu abafuna ukubaleka, endaweni yoko babonakala ngokwabazimiseleyo ngobukhalipha, baye bemema abantu ukuba bakhusel inkululeko yabo, besima bathethe naye nawuphi na umntu onegama abathe badibana naye endleleni.” (UBomi bukaCaesar)

### **Intetho kaBrutus kubemi. Umboniso 2:1-52.**

26. “Bathe abantu bakumbona eqongeni, naxa nje babeyingqokelela yeendlobongela zazo zonke iindidi, bane mvisiswano yokuba benze intshukumo; kanti ke noko babe soyika ukukwenza oko, ngenxa yentlonelo yabo kuBrutus, baza ke bazola ukuba bamve afuna ukukuthetha. Uthe akuqala ukuthetha uBrutus bamzolela, naxa kamsinyane emva koko babonakalise ukuba abanele lolu gebengo. Kuba uthe omnye, ogama linguCinna, akuthetha embeka ityala uCaesar, benza ingxolo enku lu, bamngcikiva.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Umngcwabo kaCaesar. Ukufundwa komylelo wakhe.**

Umboniso 2:245-56.

27. “Zona (iiNgwevu) zeza kuthetha ngomyolelo ka Caesar netestamente nangomngcwabo wakhe nengcwaba lakhe. Ke kaloku uAntony, wacing’ ukuthi kuya kulunga itestamente yakhe ifundwe phandle, kwanokuba umzimba wakhe kuya kufuneka ungcwatywe ngokuhlonelekileyo, ingabi yinto efihlwayo, hleze abantu bakhathazeke ngaphezulu xa kuqhutywe ngandlela yimbi. UCassius wayichasa le nkqubo. Kodwa uBrutus wahamba nawo lo moyo, wavuma ukuba kuqhutywe ngawo; into ke leyo ebonisa imposiso yakhe yesibini. Kuba imposiso yokuqala wayenza ngokungavumelani nabebhunga ukuba uAntonius abulawe; waza ke wabekwa ityala ngemfanelo lokuba usindise womeleza olona tshaba

lunamandla Iweyelenqe labo. Imposiso yesibini ibe sekubeni avume ukuba umngcwabo kaCaesar uqhutywe ngohlobo olwajufunwa nguAntonius into ke leyo eyonakalisa konke. Kuba indawo yokuqala, xa itestamente kaCaesar ithe yafundwa phandle phakathi kwabo, yabonisa ukuba ushiyele wonke ummi waseRoma iidrachma ezingama-75 umntu ngamnye; kwanokuba imiyeko yakhe namabhoma uyishiyele abantu, awayenayo kweli cala leTayibha, kule ndawo kanye kwakhiwe kuyo ngoku itempile kaThamsanqa: abantu ke bamthanda, baziva belusizi kanye ngenxa yakhe.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**Isiqhazolo sentetho kaAntony emngcwabeni.**

Umboniso 2:173-201.

28. “Emva koko, uthe umzimba kaCaesar wakuziswa kwindawo yembutho, uAntony wenza isiqhazolo sentetho yakhe yokungcwaba encoma ongasekhoyo, ngokwesiko elidala laseRoma, waza waphawula ukuba intetho yakhe iyawushukumisa umxukuxela lo, waza wayilungalungisa intetho le yakhe ngobuciko ukuze izithunuke ngakumbi iintliziyo zabo; wathi ephakamisa igawuni kaCaesar ibomvu injalo, wayndlala ukuba ibonwe ngabo bonke, ebonisa inani lemingxuma nemigrobro enayo.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

Ingqumbo yabemi kwabeyelenqe.

**“Tshisani izindlu zabangcatshi.”** Umboniso 2:258-64.

29. “Basuke kwa-oko abantu babasemsindweni ongathethekiyo abaphelela apho bafun’ ukwenza into, baphuma ezithubeni, sekunzima ukubazolisa. Kuba abanye babo badanduluka, ‘Babulaleni abaphalazi-gazi’: abanye bancothula izitulo, iitafile, izihlalo kuloo ndawo yembutho, njengoko babenjenjalo ngaphambili kwingcwaba likaClodius, baza baku-zifumba ndawonye, bazintumek’ umlilo, kanye esazulwini saloo ndawo ingcwele, baza ke babeka phezu kwazo umzimba kaCaesar. Nangaphezu koko uthe umlilo usakuvutha, abanye apha, abanye phaya bathabatha izikhuni ezivuthayo, bableka nazo besiya kwizindlu zababulali abambuleleyo, beya kuzitshisa. Kodwa ke abebhunga bahle bayibona ingozi baza basaba.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**Ukufika kukaOctavius eRoma.** Umboniso 2:267.

30. “Ke kaloku imeko eRoma yayimi ngolu hlobo, kwaza kwakho nguqulo ikhoyo, kwakufika igatyana lomfana

uOctavius Caesar eRoma. Wayengunyana womtshana ka-Julius Caesar, athe yena wamthabathela kuye njengonyana wakhe, wamenza indlalifa yakhe, ngomyolelo wakhe wokugqibela netestamente. Kodwa uJulius Caesar, uyise akhutshelwe kuye, ukubulawa kwakhe, waye kwisixeko saseApolonia (apho wayefunda khona) emlinde apha kuba wayezimisele ukuvusa uthuli kumaParthiya: kodwa uthe akuva iindaba zokufa kwakhe, wabuyela kwaseRoma.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### UCinna iMbongi. Umboniso 3.

31. Kwakukho imbongi egama lalinguCinna, owayengenanto yokwenza neli yelenqe, kodwa wayesoloko engumhlobo kaCaesar: waphupha, kubusuku obungaphambili, ngathi umenyewe nguCaesar ukuba aze kutya isopholo naye, nokuba uthe akwala ukuza uCaesar wamjoka, wamnyanzela; kangangokuba ugqibele ngokumthi chu ngesandla waya naye kwindawo enkulu emnyama, apha athe naxa oyikayo nje wanyanzelwa ukuba alandele nokuba umoya wakhe uchasene noko. Eli phupha lamgulisa bonke ubusuku; kanti ke akalinanzanga eli phupha akuva ukuba bathwele isidumbu sikaCaesar beya kusingcwaba, waziva eneentloni ukuba angabikho emngcwabeni wakhe, waya endlwini yakhe, wazinyanzela esiqhwini somxukuxela owawubonisa ubundlobongela. Kuthe kuba kukho bani ombize ngegama lakhe lokuba Cinna, abantu bamthabatha ukuba ngulowa Cinna owakha kwintetho yakhe yesiqhazolo awakha wayenza, wathetha kakubi ngoCaesar, bamwela ngoko nangoko besemsindweni, bambulalela kwindawo yembutho.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### INDIMA IV.

#### Intlanganiso yablawuli abathathu. Ukuphawulwa kwamababulawe. Umboniso I.

32. “Basuka abathathu bahlangana (uCaesar, noAntonius, noLepidus) kwisiqithana esijkelezwe ngumlanjana, benza iintsuku ezintathu bekunye, ke ngokuphathelele kwe-minye imicimbi bahle bangqinelana baza bazahlula zonke iziphaluka zeRoma phakathi kwabo, ngokungathi lilifa labo. Kodwa ke abahlanga baqondane ngamababulawe, kuba yaba ngulowo kubo wanga kungabulawa iintshaba zakhe, kusindiswe izihlobo nezalamane zakhe. Kanti ke ekugqibeleni,

boyisana kwindawo yokuba baziphindezele kuzo iintshaba zabo, bayibeka nxamnye yonke into yokuhlonela izizalwana nobungcwele bobuhlobo. Babeka ityala kuma-300 abemi abaphambili baseRoma lokuba babulawe ngokuphawulwa.” (UBomi bukaAntony.)

### **Ingxabano phakathi kukaBrutus noCassius. Umboniso I.**

33. UBrutus, ngesikhhalazo esiphuma kubantu base-Sardis, wambek' ityala wamhlazisa uLucius Pella ngokomntu ombi, owayenguMphathi wamaRoma, negunya elo awayelifumene kuBrutus: waza wabekw' ityala lokuphangang nokuba kwiofisi yakhe. Esi sigwebo akasithandanga uCassius, kuba yena ngokwakhe wayethe bucala (kungeentsuku ngaphi phambi koku) wavusa izihlobo zakhe ezibini, ezazibekwa kwa amatyala alolo hlobo, waza wafumana bengenatyala phambi kwabo bonkeabantu: kodwa akazisusanga kwimisebenzi ebeziyenza ngaphambili. Ngoko ke wamngxolisa uBrutus shushu, ukuba azibonakalise engqabalala olu hlobo, ngexesha kanye ebekufanel' ukubonisa unyamezelu kunokuba izintozijongwe kabukhali ngolo hlobo. UBrutus, ngelakhe icala waphendula wathi, makakhumbule iiayidsi zikaMatshi, ixesha ke elo ekwabulawa ngalo uJulius Caesar, ongazange a-phange ahluthe ilizwe lakhe, kodwa nje wayengumncethezisi nomnyebelezisi wabo bonke abo babephanga benyangaza, ngobuso negunya lakhe.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Isiphazamiso sembongi. Umboniso 3:129-38.**

34. Izihlobo zabo ezazingaphandle kwegumbi, zabeva (uBrutus noCassius) bengxola ngaphakathi, zamangaliswa zoyika kanjalo, ngokuthi ingaze ide iphume entweni ingxolo leyo: kodwa ke babeyalelwé ukuba kungabikho bani uzayo kubo. Engakuse so oko uMarcus Phaonius othile, owayengumhlobo nomlandeli kaCato ngexesha lokuphila kwakhe, wayithabathela kuye into yokuba azenze ingcali yolwazi, engakwenzi oko ngabulumko nakuzihlela izinto, kodwa ngobuhiba obukhulu nobutyhuthutyhuthu: wanyanzelisa ukuba makangene apho egumbini, naxa abantu benza konke ukumnqanda. Kodwa kwakungancedi nto ukumthintela uPhaonius, xa ugezo selumbambe ngentloko: kuba wayengu-mfo osisityhuthutyhuthu ngohlobo olulodwa, engachith'ixesha nakuyiphi na into ayiphetheyo, engakhathalele nayiphi na iNgwevu kuzo zonke. Ke, naxa wathetha ngamandla we-

njenje ngokwendlela yeqela lobulumko beeCynic (okanye njengokuba singababiza njalo, iZinja) kanti obo budlathudlathu bakhe babungakhathazi bani amaxesha amaninzi, kuba abantu babesuka bamwe ngentsini bakumbona ephambene olo hlobo. Lo Phaonius ngelo xesha, naxa kwakukho abagcini minyango nje, wangena egumbini, waza engxola ehesha nangezandla, wakhohlisa ngabom, wacengceleza izibongo awathi uNestor omdala wazenza kuHomer:

‘Zinkosi zam, ndiyanibongoza ndiphulaphulen nobabini,  
Kuba sendibone iminyaka emininzi kunesi sithathu.’

UCassius wamwa ngentsini: kodwa uBrutus wamtyhalala phandle, wambiza ngokuba yinja, nomkhohlisi weCynic. Kodwa ke ukungena kwakhe kwayinqumamisa ingxushungxusu ephakathi kwabo, baza bahlukana.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Ukufa kukaPortia. Umboniso 3:147-57.**

35. “OkukaPortia, umfazi kaBrutus, uCicolaus ingcalilwazi noValerius Maximus babbala bathi, yena wayezimisele ukuzibulala (baza abazali bakhe nezihlobo bemjongile ukuba angakwenzi oko) wathabatha amalahle ashushu avuthayo wawaphosa emlonyeni, wawuvala ke umlomo ngohlobo lokuba azifuthanisele.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Umbono wesiporo sikaCaesar kuBrutus. Umboniso 3:274-89.**

36. Isiporo esabonakala kuBrutus sabonisa ngokuphandle, ukuba izithixo zikhathazekile kukugetyengwa kukaCaesar. Wawunje umbono: uBrutus owayelungele ukuhamba nomkhosi wakhe ephuma kwisixeko saseAbydos esiya kolunye unxweme olungaphesheya phaya kwakhe, walala yonke imihla ngokuhlwa (kuba oko kwakulisiko lakhe) ententeni yakhe; wathi esahleli ecinga ngemicimbi yakhe (kuba ngokwengxelo wayengumphathi onenyameko waza ke walala nje obu buphezulu) waba uva isandi kumnyango wentente yakhe, waza ecinga ukuba kukukhanya kwesibane esasesiluzizi, wabona umbono ombi womntu, omkhulu ngokumangalisayo, usoyikeka, othe kuqala wamtsho woyika. Kodwa uthe akubona ukuba awumenzi nto, kodwa umi nje ngasemandlalweni wakhe awuthethi nto, ude ekugqibeleni wabuza ukuba uyintoni na. Umbono wampwendula wathi: ‘ndisisithunywa esibi, waye usaza kundibona ngakwisixeko saseFilipi. ‘Ke

uBrutus waphendula kwakhona wathi, ‘Kulungile ke, ndiya kukubona ngoko.’ Kuthe ke kwangoko isiporo see dukalala kuye.” (UBomi bukaCaesar.)

37. “Ke akuba selelungile ukuya eYuropu, ngobunye ubusuku sekuhlwile kanye (xa kwakusekuthe nzwanga eam-pini) njengokuba wayesententeni yakhe enesibana esincinane, ecamanga imicimbi emikhulu, waba uva bani uza kuye, wathi ke akuphosa iliso kucango lwentente yakhe, waba ubona umbono ongaqhelekanga, omzimba ubulwanyanara usiza kuye, wathula wee tu. Ke kaloku uBrutus ngokhaliph o-lukhulu ubuzile ukuba ungubani na, usisithixo na nokuba ungu-mntu, isisizathu sini na esimzise apho. Isiporo samphendula sathi, ‘Ndingumoya wakho ongcolileyo, Brutus: waye usaza kundibona ngakwisixeko saseFilipi. ‘uBrutus engasoyiki ngoku, uphendule kwakhona wathi kuso: ‘Kulungile ke, ndiya kukubona ngoko.’ Isiporo sithe dukalala kwangoko: waza uBrutus wabizela kuye impi yakhe eyibuza ukuba ayi-vanga ngxoło na, kungekho nanto ikhe yayibona na kanjalo.” (UBomi bukaBrutus)

## INDIMA V.

### UCassius kuMessala. Umboniso I:71-6.

38. “Messala, ndiyakhalaza kuwe, ndaye ndikwenza ingqina lam, ukuba ndinyanzelwa ngokuchasene noluolwam nengqondo yam (njengoko uPompey ingangalala wayenjalo) ukubeka esichengeni semfazwe inkululeko yelizwe lethu. Kanti ke noko masiphaphame, somelele, sakucinga ngethamsanqa lethu, esiya kuba silikhathaze kakhulu sangualithembi, naxa silandela icebiso elibi.’ UMessala ubhala athi, ‘uthe uCassius akwenza la mazwi okugqibela kuye, wamsalisa kakuhle, emnqwenelela ukuba aze kutya naye isidlo sangokuhlwa ngengomso, kuba ibilusuku lokuzalwa kwakhe.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### Imihlola: iimpembelelo zayo kuCassius. Umboniso I:77-89.

39. “Bakuba beyinyusile ikampu yabo, kweza iinkosi ezimbini, zibhabha ngamandla amakhulu, zachopha phezu kwezona bhanile zabo ziphambili, zaba soloko ziwalandela amasoldati, awazinika inyama azondla, bada basondela eFilipi: apho ke, usuku olunye nje phambi kokuba idabi liqalise, zombini zaphapha zemka....kanti kude kufuphi kwa-bonakala iintaka zexhoba eziliqela, ezitya izidumbu....umhlo-

Ia ke lowo owenza uCassius waqala kwa-oko ukuluguqula uluvo Iwakhe ngokuphathelele kubulumko buka Epicurus, watsho namasoldati aqhiphuka imibilini. Ngoko ke uCassius utsho akabikho kwinto yokuba le mfazwe iliwe ngedabi elinye, kodwa wacinga ukuba babe buziliza, bayibambezele ithuba, akucinga ukuba abanamali ingakanani benganayo namikhosi nazixhobo zibhekephi. Kodwa ke uBrutus wayesoloko ngaphambili kanti nangoku, enqwenela ukuba bangene kube kanye emsini, bakwenze oko ngokukhawuleza." (UBomi buka-Brutus.)

**Intsasa yomhla wedabi.** Umboniso 1:93-126.

40. Ekuzeni kokusa, indwe yemfazwe yaxhonywa eakampini kaBrutus noCassius, eyayiyibhatyi ebomvu yomkhosi: zaza ke zombini iinkokeli zathetha kunye phakathi kwemikhosi yazo. Apho ke uCassius wathetha kuqala, wathi: "Mazisivumele izithixo, Awu Brutus, ukuba ngale mini soyise, ukuze ke emva koku sihlale bonke ubomi bethu ngoxolo omnye nomnye. Kodwa ke njengoko izithixo sezigwabile, ukuba izinto ezinkulu nezona zibalulekileyo phakathi kwabantu azinasiqiniseko ngendlela eyodwa, kwaye ke ukuba idabi libe nasiphumo sisesinye namhlanje esingesiso eso sibe sisinqwenela okanye sijonge sona, asingebuye sibonane, uzimisele ke ukuthini, ukusaba nokuba ukufa?" Waphendula uBrutus, ndiseyindodana entsha engekabi namava ngelizwe, 'Ndandikholelwa (andazi ukuba njani na) kuhlobo oluthile lobulumko, endathi ngalo ndamgxeka uCato ndimzindla ngokuzibulala, njengesenzo esingekho ndleleni nesichaseneyo nobuthixo, esizikhathazayo izithixo: nesingawafanele amadoda akhaliphileyo; ukuba angawululamel umthetho ongcwele wezulu, ukuba angathabathi nayiphi na into ekholisa wona ukuba sikwenze, koko siziroxise sibaleke: kodwa ngoku njengokuba sijongene nengozi nje, ndinangqondo yimbi. Kuba ukuba asiyiyo intando kaThixo ukuba uloyiso lube lolwethu kweli dabi, akukho themba limbi ndinalo, kwanokuba ndenze malungiselelo wambi okuqhubela phambili le mfazwe, kodwa ndiya kuziqhawula kweli lizwe lobugxwawayiba ndamkele loo meko ndizifumana ndikuyo. Kuba nadabuchitha ubomi bam ngee-Ides zikaMatshi, endiya kuthi ngenxa yoko ndiye kuhlala kwilizwe elinobuqaqawuli obukhulu. 'Wasuka wawa yintsini uCassius, waza emwola, wathi, 'Yiza ke, masifunze kuzo iintshaba zethu, sinale ngqo-

ndo. Kuba kukho ukuba soyise kukho ukuba singaboyiki abasoyisayo.' Emva kwale ncoko, babhungisana nezihlobozabo ngendlela yokuqhutywa kwedabi." (UBomi buka-Brutus)

**Idabi: ukoyiswa kukaCassius.** Umboniso 3:1-8.

41. "UBrurus waboyisa bonke kwelakhe icala, xa yena uCassius wachithwa macala. Kuba akukho nto ibaphelise amandla kunokuba uBrurus angayi kumnceda uCassius, ecinga ukuba akakoyisi njengaye.. Yena (Cassius) waqumba akubona impi kaBrurus ifunza empini, ingalindanga kude ifunzwe, kungekho zwi likhe lathi, 'Huntshu, nantso ke impi,' waqumba ngaphezulu ukuba athi uBrurus akoyisa, umkhosi wakhe-utsibele amaxhoba, awakunonophela ukurawula elinye iqela eli lotshaba ulivelela ngasemva: kodwa naye ngokuziliza ithuba, nangaphezu kweenkokeli zotshaba, uCassius wazifumana erawulwe kwhilelo langasekunene ngumkhosi wotshaba yaza ke imikhosi yakhe yamahashe yaqhawulisa kwa-oko nantso isinga elwandle ukusindisa obayo ubomi. Kanjalo akubona amagora eenyawo ehlehla, wenza oko-kwakusemandleni akhe ukuwanqanda ukuba angabuyi mva, waza wayihlutha ibhanile komnye wababeyithwele owaye-baleka, wayibophelela nkqi kvezakhe iinyawo: phezu kwayo-yonke loo migudu akabanga nakho ukuwunqanda umkhosi wakhe ekuphasalakeni." (UBomi bukaBrutus)

**Ukufa kukaCassius noTitinius.** Umboniso 3:9-90.

42. "Ke kaloku ude uCassius naye ngokwakhe wagqiba ekubeni abaleke, enebathwana ngakuye, asinge kwindulana ekufuphi, ababe nokuthi basingasinge kuyo, babone into eqhubekayo kulo lonke ithafa elo: kodwa ke uCassius yena ngo-kwakhe akabanga nakubona nto, kuba amehlo akhe ayenoratyazo, ngaphandle kokubona (nakhona ebunzimeni) indlela utshaba olwalutyakatya ngayo ikampu yakhe phambi kwa-mehlo akhe. Wabona kanjalo umkhosi omkhulu wamahashe, owawuthunyelwa, nguBrurus ukuya kuncedisa, wawuthabatha ukuba ngumkhosi wotshaba usabek' ekhondweni kuye: waza ke ngoko wathuma uTitinius, omnye wabo babe-sele naye, ukuba aye kuqondisisa ukuba ngobani na. Imikhosi yamahashe kaBrurus yamalamama esemgama, yaza ke yakuqonda ukuba ngomnye weenduna zikaCassius, yakhwaza ngemivuyo; baza abo babeqhelene kakhulu naye behla ema-

hasheni, baya bamwola. Elinye iqela lamfaka phakathi lisakhwele emahasheni, livuma iingoma zoloyiso, kwaza ngokubethana kwemikhala yamahashe latsho lonke ithafa lazala yintlokoma yovuyo kwakhona. Kodwa oku kwadumaza konke. Kuba uCassius, ecinga ukuba uTitinius uthinjiwe lutshaba, wathetha la mazwi: 'Ngokunqwenela ukuphila ithuba elide, ndide ndabona noyena mhlobo wam usenyo-  
ngweni, ethinjwa ngenxa yam, phambi kwamehlo am.'

Emva koko, wangena ententeni ekwakungekho mntu ukuyo, wabizela kuye uPindarus, elinye lamakhoboka akhe awayeligcinele imini enzima enje, ukususela kwimihla yedabi lasePartiya, apho wabulawa khona uCrassus, naxa yena wathi engaqondi wabaleka kolo loyiso: kodwa ke ezigquma ngayo ingubo yakhe, eyityhila intamo yakhe eyijongisa kuPindarus, wamnikela intloko yakhe ukuba ayishunqule. Ngoko ke intloko yafunyanwa isusiwe emzimbeni: ke kaloku ukususela oko uPindarus akabuyanga alanywe kwakhona..... Ekuhambeni kwexesha bawajikile amahashe lawo aza kubo, benakho ukumbona noTitinius ethweswe isitsaba soloyiso, oweza ngo-kukhawuleza kuCassius. Kodwa uthe akuqonda ukubhomboloza neenyembezi zezihlobo zakhe, ezazizibhuqabhuqa, ngenxa yelishwa elihlele inkokeli yazo uCassius ngenxa yempazamo, waliqhiwula ikrele lakhe, waza eziqalekisa ukuba aphile ithuba elide kangaka wazigwaza apho phandle." (UBomi bukaBrutus)

**"Intsalela kuwo onke amaRoma, ndlelantle!"**

Umboniso 3:91-106.

"UBrutus ngeli thuba wayeseza, waqonda naye ukuba uCassius woyisiwe: kodwa wayengazi nto ngokufa kwakhe wada wasondela apho ekampini. Uthe ke xa azayo, akuba emlilele uCassius ngokufa, embiza ngokuba yintsalela yawo onke amaRoma, kuba ingenakwenzeka kwakhona into yokuba iRoma ivelise amadoda azukileyo njengale ndoda ikhaliphileyo, wathi umzimba wakhe mawungcwatywe, wawuthumela kwisixeko saseTasosi ngokoyika ukuthi ukungcwatywa kwakhe ekampini apho yakhe kungathi mhlawumbi kuvuse isidube-dube. (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**"Ndingunyana kaMarcus Cato mna, hi nje!"**

Umboniso 4:2-11.

44. "Kwakukho unyana kaMarcus Cato owabulawa esilwa ngobukroti phakathi kwamagatyana awayenoburala-

rum. Kuba naxa nje wayedinwe kangaka, ekhathazeke kangaka akakunanzanga oko, walwa ngokwendoda, akabaleka, elahla iingodo kufuphi kuye, ezixela ukuba ungunyana kabani yena, nokuba ungubani na yena, ude ekugqibeleni woyisakala wajuba phakathi kweminye imikhuthuka eziintshaba zakhe, ebijube kufuphi kuye.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

### **Icebo likaLucilius ukuzama ukusindisa uBrutus.**

Umboniso 4:14-29.

45. Onke amanene awayebalulekile, ezukile, awayese-mkhosini apho abaleka ngokhalipho, ukuya nakuyiphi na ingozi, ukuzama ukusindisa ubomi bukaBrutus: phakathi kwawo kwakukho egama linguLucilius owathi akubona umkhosi wamadoda anobundlobongela onke efunze kuBrutus, wazama ukuwanqanda, naxa asengozini yobomi bakhe; waza wathi akuba eshiyiwe ngasemva, wathi unguBrutus: waza wathi akumkholelwa, wathi makamse kuAntonius, kuba emoyika uCaesar, ethembra kanye uAntonius. Ezindlobongela zithe kuba zivuya yile nyweba yazo, zicing’ukuthi zingabantu abonwabileyo, zamgcina ngobo busuku, zathuma bambi kuzo ukuba baye batyele uAntonius ngokuza kwazo. Wavuya kakhulu koku, waphuma eya kubahlangabeza abobeza naye.... Bakusondelelana, wathi nqumama uAntonius. ecamanga indlela angamphatha ngayo uBrutus. Lo gama kenanko uLucilius eziswa kuye, waye engabonakalisi ngebhe, wathi: “Antonius ndiyakuqinisekisa akukho lutshaba lumthimbileyo, lwaye lungayi kuze lubekho oluthimba uMarcus Brutus ephilile, ndaye ndicamagusha kuThixo ukuba amgcine kuloo nyhweba: kuba naphi na apho afunyanwa khona, nokuba upholile nokuba ufile, uya kufunyanwa isenguye. Ke mna, ndize kuwe, ndakuba ndiwakhohlisile la makroti andithabatha ukuba ndinguBrutus, ndikulungele ukuyimela nayiphi intshutshiso ongathi uyenze kum.’ Amazi kaLucilius abamangalisa bonke abathi baweva. Kanti ke uAntonius yena, wathi elongalonga bonke abo beze naye, wathi kubo: “Maqabane am, ndicing’ ukuthi nilusizi ngokuwa phantsi kwinjongo. yenu, kwanokuba niceing’ ukuthi lo mntu unenze into embi kanye: kodwa ndiyaniqinisekisa, nithabathe ixhoba elililo-kunelo benisemva kwalo. Kuba endaweni yokuza notshaba nindizisele umhlobo: Enyanisweni ukuba benindizele noBrutus ephila, okukwam andingeze ndanixeleta into ebendiya kuyenza kuye. Kuba ndikhetha kanye abantu abanje

njengezihlobo, njengalo mfo, kuneentshaba zam.' Uthe esitsho wabe emwola uLucilius, waza ke wamnikela komnye wezihlobo zakhe ukuba simgcine; uLucilius emva koko wakhonza ngentembeko, wada wafa." (UBomi bukaBrutus.)

**Izijungqe zokugqibela zomdlalo. Ukufa kukaBrutus.**  
**Umboniso 5.**

46. "UBrutus wacinga ukuthi akukho nani likhulu libuleweyo emfazweni: waza ukuzaneza ukuba inyaniso imiphi na, kwabakho bani owabizwa ngokuba nguStatilius, owatembisa ukuhambahamba phakathi kotshaba, kuba ngaphandle koko kwakunzima ukuya kubona ikampu yalo: ukusuka apho ke, ukuqondisa ukuba zonke izinto zihamba kakuhle, uya kuphakamisa isibane esithabeni, abuyelete kuye ngesantya. Isibane saphakanyiswa ngokwesithembiso sakhe, kuba uStatilius waya apho. Ke kaloku uBrutus akubona uStatilius ethabatha ithuba elide kangaka, engavumi kubuya, wathi: 'Ukuba uStatilius uphilile uya kubuya kwakhona.' Kodwa waba nelishwa lokuthi xa abuyayo agangwe ziintshaba zimbulale.

"Ke kaloku kuthe kuba ubusuku bebuse buhambile, uBrutus wathi ethambekela ngakuClitus, omnye wempi yakhe, wamsebezelu endlebeni: akaphendulanga omnye koko usuke watsho ukulila. Usuke ngoko walinga uDardanus, wathetha kwa-oko kuye: uphelele ekuzeni kuVolumnius ngokwakhe, wathetha naye ngesiGrike, embongoza ngenxa yezifundo ezabenza izihlobo, ukuba amncedise ukubamba ikrele, ukuze yena azigibisele kulo ukuzibulala. UVolumnius wasala isicelo sakhe, benjenjalo nabanye: phakathi kwabo, kwakho othi mabangahlali apho, koko mabasabe. Ke uBrutus, ephakama, wathi, 'Masisabe ngenene, kodwa kube ngezandla zethu kungabi ngazo iinyawo.' Waza ke ebula umntu ngamnye ngesandla wathetha la mazwi ngobuso obonwabileyo: 'Iyandivuyisa into yokuba kungabikho namnye kwizihlobo zam okhe wandidanisa ngexesha endifuna uncedo ngalo, ke kaloku andizikhalaZeli iimeko endikuzo, ngaphandle kokuvela usizi ilizwe lam: mna okukokwam, ndicing' ukuthi ndonwabile kunabo boyisileyo, ndakucing' ukuba ndishiya ngasemva udumo Iwaphakade lobulungisa nokuthembeka, iinto ke ezo ezingasayi kuze zifunyanwe ngamandla nangemali; zingenakho nokutsho kwikamva elizayo ukuthi bona njengabantu abakhohlakeleyo

nabangenabulungisa, babulala abantu abalungileyo, ukuze bazuze ngobusela amagunya angengawo wabo.' "Akuba ekwenzile oku kuthetha, wabongoza umntu ngamnye ukuba akhwelele waza ke yena nababini bathathu kwababo bee gu bucala, kukho kubo uStrato, awaqala ukwazana naye ngokufunda ubugcisa bokuthetha esidlangularalen. Wamgudla kangangoko wayenakho, waza ethabatha ikrele ngazo zozibini izandla walibamba ngesiphatho wazilahla ke ekudleni kwalo, lamdlabhuza. Abanye bathi akakwenzanga ngokwakhe oko, koko kwenziwa nguStrato (ngesicelo sakhe) ngokubamba ikrele elo, yena ejonge ngacala limbi, waza ke uBrutus waziphosa ngokubalekela kulo, wafa ke kwa-oko....Ke kaloku ke akuba uAntonius ewufumene umzimba kaBrutus, wayalela ukuba usongwe wambathiswe ngenye yeengubo zexabiso zesizwe awayenayo. Emva koku uAntonius waluthumela uthuthu lomzimba wakhe kuServilia unina." (UBomi buka-Brutus)

**"Oyena mRoma uzukileyo kubo bonke."**

Umboniso 5:68-75.

47. "UBrurus, ngenxa yokukhalipha nobulungisa bakhe, wayethandwa kakhulu ngabantu nangabakhe, ehlonelw zizikhulu, engacatshukelwa mntu, nkqu naziintshaba zakhe; kuba wayengumntu ogazi lihlileyo, embuna, ethanda izinto eziphakamileyo, ungasayi kuze umfumane enamsindo, ethe ti kanjalo yimihlali nakukunyoluka, kodwa wasoloko efumaneka ephethe imicimbi yozuko, engazange wawexulekela kwizinto ezikhohlakeleyo nezingena bulungisa; izinto ke ezo ezamenzela udumo lwakhe, nokunyukela kwakhe, nemvisi Swano ayizuza kubo bonke abantu: kuba bonke babeqonda ukuba iinjongo zakhe zintle....Kuba kwakusithiwa uAntonius akayifihli loo nto amaxesha amaninzi ethetha, ukuba uncinka ukuba kubo bonke abantu ababulala uCaesar, kwakungekho namnye kubo, ngaphandle kukaBrutus owayedudulwa ekwenzeni oko, kuba ecinga ukuthi isenzo sikufanele oko:

kodwa bonke abanye abangcatshi benza iyelenqe ngokufa kwakhe ngenxa yomona nentiyo yabo yeziyu, ababenayo-kuye.” (UBomi bukaBrutus)

**UMessala noStrato.** Umboniso 5:52-67.

48. “UMessala, owayengumhlobo omkhulu kaBrutus, wasuka kamva wangumhlobo kaOctavius Caesar: ngoko ke, kamsinyane, emva koku, uCaesar akuba eswele into yokwenza, weza noStrato, umhlobo kaBrutus, elila esithi: ‘Caesar, bona nanku lowo wenze inkonzo yokugqibela kuBrutus wam.’ UCaesar wamamkela kwa-oko, waza emva koko wamkhonza ngentembeko kuyo yonke imicimbi yakhe njengaye nawuphi na umGrike awayenaye, kwada kwalidabi laseAktiyam.” (UBomi bukaBrutus.)
- 

22 JUN 1970